

OMNII

NOVEMBER 1981 \$3.50



**THE NEW
SCIENCE OF IMAGINATION**

**WHEN ROBOTS RULE
THE WORLD**

**A MARTIAN CHRONICLE:
ALDRIN'S DREAMSHIP**

**HOW TO MAKE
YOUR OWN
SUPERCONDUCTORS**



OMNI

VOL. 10 NO. 2

NOVEMBER 1987

EDITOR IN CHIEF & DESIGN DIRECTOR BOB GUCCIONE**PRESIDENT KATHY REICHERT**
EDITOR PATRICE ADORFITT
GRAPHICS DIRECTOR FRANK DEVINO
EDITOR AT LARGE JACK TEREM
MANAGING EDITOR STEVE FOX
ART DIRECTOR DWARNE FLINCHUM

CONTENTS		PAGE
FIRST WORD	Presenting the Atom	Gaylord Nelson 8
OMNIBUS	Doll Bank	10
COMMUNICATIONS	Correspondence	12
FORUM	LSI and Creativity	Robert B. Tucker 30
MIND	Time Travelers	Bill Lawler 20
ARTIFICIAL INTELLIGENCE	When Robots Rule the World	Grant Fjornedal 24
SPACE	International Space University	Doug Stewart 26
EXPLORATIONS	The Future According to Children	Dava Sobel 30
STARS	Planet Strikers	Jeff Hoch 34
EARTH	Pesticide Threats	David War 26
BOOKS	Shared World Anthologies	Peter B. Beagle 40
CONTINUUM	AIDS Paradox, etc.	43
THE MARTIAN METRO	Buzz Aldrin's Dreamship	Frank Braun and Owen Davies 50
REBELS	Fiction	Lewis Steiner 64
HOW TO MAKE YOUR OWN SUPERCONDUCTORS	Superconducting Cantal	Bruce Schechter 72
LITTLE DROP OF HORRORS	Fictional Pond Water	Henry Wouk 64
DINER	Fiction	Neal Garnett, Jr. 92
PATENTLY ABSURD	Fictional Medical Quackery	Nina Guccione 100
E TICKET TO HAWAII	Fiction	Dan Simmons 108
INTERVIEW	Larry Hood: Automated Genetic Profiles	Joel Davis 116
MAKE BELIEVERS	The New Science of Imagination	Richard Katz 126
ANTIMATTER	UFOS and the National Security Council, etc.	131
BOO	Silicon Nerves	Owen Davies 140
STAR TECH	3-D Video Games, Handy Word Processors, and Other Tools for the Year 2000	167
GAZES	The Oms: McGraw-Hill Crossword Puzzle	Scott Morris 174
LAST WORD	Humor: The Science of Stiness	Christopher Graybill 176



Peer through the eyes into the depths of the soul: the source of the spiritual energy abounding within each of us. Enter the *terracotta* labyrinth and begin a fantastic journey with the gods of imagination. Artist *Doo-Hyeon Moon* created our cover.

OMNI (ISSN 0451-0717) is published monthly at the Omni Publications Corporation, 1000 Broadway, New York, NY 10010-0001. Second class postage paid at New York, NY and at additional mailing offices. POSTMASTER: Send address changes to OMNI Magazine, Post Office Box 5087, Ft. Lee, NJ 07033-0508. Volume 10 Number 2 Copyright © 1987 by Omni Publications International Ltd. All rights reserved. Tel: (212) 496-2025. OMNI is a registered trademark of Omni Publications Int'l., Ltd. in the USA. Printed in the USA by Silverdale Media Corp. and distributed in the USA by Comstock United States Limited. Outside the USA, contact your local distributor. In the UK, contact: OMNI, The Omni Group Ltd, 29, Old Bailey, London, EC1A 3DF, England. Other countries: contact your local distributor. OMNI is published in whole or in part without the permission of the publisher. Any similarity between places or persons mentioned in the fiction to any other and real places or persons living or dead is coincidental. Subject prices: US\$4.95 (US only), \$6.95 (Canada and elsewhere). \$25.00 one year (single copy is \$3.00 in US, APC and Canada). Telephone: 1-800-368-8888. The publisher disclaims all responsibility for readers' unsolicited letters, and accepts no liability for any loss of or damage to the property of Omni Publications International Ltd. Letters sent to OMNI in its editors become the property of the magazine.



FIRST WORD

By Gaylord Nelson

• If people destroy something replaceable made by mankind, they are called vandals. If they destroy something irreplaceable made by God, they are called developers •

Near the top of the world, skirting 125 miles along the Arctic Ocean in the northern corner of Alaska is a unique piece of America. This is the narrow coastal plain of the Arctic National Wildlife Refuge, an area rich in wildlife.

For polar bears the coastal plain provides a refuge for raising young. Millions of swans, snowy geese, northern ptarmigan, and various other waterfowl spend their summers here. There are grizzly bears, wolfhounds, and musk-oxen, the rare and shaggy survivors of the Ice Age. But the best-known species here is the plains ptarmigan caribou. Each spring for thousands of years they have been migrating from wintering grounds in Canada to calving the Alaskan plain. The sight of these 80,000 caribou marching across the tundra is one of the great spectacles in the world of wildlife.

But if the U.S. Interior Department hits its way, the coastal plain soon will become home to oil derricks, pipelines, oilfields, and pumping stations. Interior Secretary Donald P. Hodel is pressing Congress to approve a bill that would allow his agency to lease the plain to oil companies. The secretary claims that national security is at stake. We must move immediately, he insists, to protect ourselves from all kinds of dire consequences.

Such claims, of course, are bunk, nonsense. Only a long-range energy conservation plan, combined with the development of alternative liquid fuels and enhanced recovery of oil deposits, can solve our energy problems. Unfortunately, the administration has no long-range plan and apparently no interest in developing one.

Colonizing the coastal plain with oil derricks makes no sense whatsoever, diminishing the Grand Canyon to produce hydropower. Such oil-rich basins are the planet's rarest commodities, and if the coastal plain is compromised, we will never again see a comparable Arctic area representing tens of thousands of years of nature's miracle works unaffected by human activity. The U.S. Fish and Wildlife Service describes the Arctic refuge as "the last unspoiled area of its kind in the entire Northern Hemisphere."

"Wilderness is an anchor to windward," former U.S. senator Clinton P. Anderson wrote a quarter century ago. "Knowing it is there, we can also know that we are still a rich nation, tending our resources as we should—not a people in despair searching every last nook and cranny of our land for a board of lumber, a barrel of oil, a blade of grass, or a tank of water. Already more than 95 percent of all Alaskan postage considered promising by the oil and gas industry has been made available for development. Of the 1,125 miles of the Arctic coastline, only the 125 miles within the refuge have not been opened to leasing.

Secretary Hodel is fond of saying that

"we can't produce oil out of the same time, protect the integrity of the coastal plain. But if the plain is fully developed, several thousand people will live and work there. Huge amounts of gravel will be mined for the oil pads. Miles of road will be laid for heavy equipment. Millions of gallons of toxic water and drilling fluids will be stored in fragile ponds that may eventually wash away, slop out, and fish habitats.

All of this will have serious environmental consequences that cannot be predicted. The suggestion, however, that these activities can go on for 25 years without major and permanent damage would be challenged by every ecologist I know of in this country. Indeed, Hodel's own Interior Department reported: "The existence of oil facilities and activities would eliminate the opportunity for further scientific study of an undisturbed ecosystem." The department's report also states that oil and gas development would cause a 40 percent decline in the caribou population and a 50 percent decline in the musk-oxen population.

If the oil industry beats the one-in-five odds and strikes oil, the Interior Department predicts a median find of 3.2 billion barrels of oil, which would amount to just two percent of our daily oil consumption over the life of the field. This would last only a few months before the inevitable shift from oil to other forms of energy. Sadly, though the need to plan for a transition became clear to us during the oil shocks of the Seventies, we are doing even less today than we did then to prepare for such a shift. We have a national energy policy firmly rooted in the Fifties.

The battle over the fate of the coastal plain, which is expected to be the hottest environmental issue of the late Eighties, is now being fought on Capitol Hill. U.S. representative Morris Udall, a Democrat from Arizona, has introduced a bill that would prevent development of the coastal plain by designating it a wilderness. U.S. representative Don Young, a Republican from Alaska, has introduced a compromising bill that would open the area to oil and gas development.

Several years ago ecologist Joseph Wood Krutch made a telling observation pertinent to the current debate: "If people destroy something replaceable made by mankind, they are called vandals. If they destroy something irreplaceable made by God, they are called developers."

The question Congress and the American people must answer is: Do we want to save this remarkable treasure in its perfectly natural condition for its intrinsic aesthetic, scientific, and philosophical values—or do we want to compromise it for the temporary benefit of a few months' supply of oil? □

Gaylord Nelson is U.S. senator for 18 years and the founder of Earth Day, a now nationally known environmental society.

CONTRIBUTORS

OMNIBUS



SCHERLER



REBELS



STEVE KIMMARD



HENRY YAGUD



LITTLER OF HORRORS



YAGUD

Imagine working on a factory assembly line where objects float by instead of riding on a conveyor belt. Can you picture overcoming gridlock by shifting your car above the others? For that matter who needs a car? Just place a small gem in your shoes and move along magnetic fields from which you push off and keep going. These are just a few future scenarios using the technological marvel of superconductors. If you can conjure up other possibilities, send us your ideas, and you could win \$500 in this month's Superconstruction contest.

Beginning on page 72, Bruce Scherler tells you "How to Make Your Own Superconductors." The chemicals and other ingredients and equipment you'll need are fairly easy to obtain from high-school and college laboratories or such sources as electrical supply houses and the Edmund Scientific Catalog. Before you start mixing and baking, however, be sure to have a scientist teacher or some other professional by your side: any experiment of this nature is potentially dangerous. Once you know the recipe and understand how and why superconductors work, you can let your creativity run rampant. We don't need to see the results. Just submit your ideas, in 200 words or less, for the most creative future superconductor invention you can think of, whether serious or just fun. The entries will be judged by our panel of experts, including IBM research scientist Paul Grant and science teacher David Pribby, who directed

his Gilroy, California, students in creating their own superconductors.

Superconductors may eventually offer such technologies as transportation on Earth, but former astronaut Buzz Aldrin hopes to propel us toward Mars in his pyramid-shaped cyclor spacecraft. In "The Martian Metro" (page 52) Frank Braun and Owen Davies explain Aldrin's plans for the spacecraft that will board and discharge passengers at space station stops between Earth and the red planet. Endorsed by the National Commission on Space, Aldrin's unique vehicle will hitch rides on the gravity fields of the moon and Mars. According to Aldrin's calculations, the first spaceship for such a trip could be installed as early as 1995, with the cyclor becoming fully operational by the year 2014.

While researchers may be looking at Space Age technology to spearhead us into the twenty-first century, psychologists are delving into the cultures of primitive peoples like the Kung of southern Africa. As a result of their investigations, a number of new therapeutic techniques have sprung up in the West, according to Richard Katz in "Make Believers" (page 126). Using trance states similar to those induced by tribal healers, Jungian analyst Mary Watkins, for example, submits her clients to "waking dreams." In such therapy patients imagine conversations with "characters" who compose their personalities. Psychologists moreover are also learning to treat psychotic patients

by entering their fantasy worlds with them and helping them find a way out. A clinical psychologist at the University of Alaska in Fairbanks, Katz has noted the last 20 years observing tribal healers around the world. His study of the Kung practices is the subject of the book *Dancing Energy* (Harvard University Press).

When traditional medicine has failed patients seeking a cure have often been susceptible to quackery. As Mrs. Guccione points out in the pictorial "Patently Absurd" (page 100) whether you suffered from headaches, rheumatism or hair loss, somebody was sure to have a bogus remedy. And in "Little Drop of Horror" (page 84) Henry Yagud enters the microscopic worlds of mosquito larvae and other pond cleaners.

This month's fiction features "Diner" (page 92) Neal Barrett, Jr.'s last story to appear in *Omnis*. His novel *Through Darkest America* was recently published by Gorgon and Weed. Lewis Shiner ("Rabala," page 64) is the author of *Frontier* (Bantam Books) and more recently *Desireful Clives of the Heart* (Bantam, 1988). And Dan Simmons ("E Ticket to Namland," page 108) won the 1986 World Fantasy Award for his novel *Song of Kali*.

Omnis fiction made an impressive showing at the recent World Science Fiction Convention. We congratulate Hugo award winners Greg Bear, honored for his short story "Targets" (January 1988) and Roger Zelazny for his novelette *Armakost* (April 1988). **OO**

ACOUSTIC
SOUND

advice & analysis

KNOWLEDGE

POWER

OMNI PUBLISHED MONTHLY INTERNATIONALLY

THE CORPORATION

Bob Goodwin, Chairman of the Board
E. Myrthel Green, President
World Magazine (Print) Division of OMNI
Amusing J. Gubel, Vice President

EDITORIAL

Editor in Chief: Rob Rutledge, Editor
Richard L. Rubin, Editor Emeritus
720 23rd St., New York, New York 10011
Phone: (212) 691-0100 (4 lines)
FAX: (212) 691-1000
Advertising Editor: Bob Lee, Book
Reviews Editor: Nicholas...
Editorial Assistants: Mary...
Circulation Director: Steve...
Production Editor: Bob...
Production Manager: Bob...
Production Assistant: Bob...
Production Secretary: Bob...
Production Clerk: Bob...
Production Janitor: Bob...
Production Cleaner: Bob...
Production Painter: Bob...
Production Carpenter: Bob...
Production Electrician: Bob...
Production Plumber: Bob...
Production Roofer: Bob...
Production Tiler: Bob...
Production Bricklayer: Bob...
Production Stonemason: Bob...
Production Carpenter: Bob...
Production Electrician: Bob...
Production Plumber: Bob...
Production Roofer: Bob...
Production Tiler: Bob...
Production Bricklayer: Bob...
Production Stonemason: Bob...

ART

Art Director: David...
Art Editor: David...
Art Assistant: David...
Art Production: David...
Art Photographer: David...
Art Designer: David...
Art Printer: David...
Art Distributor: David...
Art Retailer: David...
Art Wholesaler: David...
Art Importer: David...
Art Exporter: David...
Art Licensor: David...
Art Patron: David...
Art Collector: David...
Art Dealer: David...
Art Investor: David...
Art Speculator: David...
Art Entrepreneur: David...
Art Innovator: David...
Art Visionary: David...
Art Dreamer: David...
Art Visionary: David...
Art Dreamer: David...

ADVERTISING AND MARKETING

Marketing Director: David...
Marketing Assistant: David...
Marketing Executive: David...
Marketing Specialist: David...
Marketing Coordinator: David...
Marketing Researcher: David...
Marketing Analyst: David...
Marketing Planner: David...
Marketing Strategist: David...
Marketing Manager: David...
Marketing Director: David...
Marketing Assistant: David...
Marketing Executive: David...
Marketing Specialist: David...
Marketing Coordinator: David...
Marketing Researcher: David...
Marketing Analyst: David...
Marketing Planner: David...
Marketing Strategist: David...
Marketing Manager: David...
Marketing Director: David...
Marketing Assistant: David...
Marketing Executive: David...
Marketing Specialist: David...
Marketing Coordinator: David...
Marketing Researcher: David...
Marketing Analyst: David...
Marketing Planner: David...
Marketing Strategist: David...
Marketing Manager: David...
Marketing Director: David...
Marketing Assistant: David...
Marketing Executive: David...
Marketing Specialist: David...
Marketing Coordinator: David...
Marketing Researcher: David...
Marketing Analyst: David...
Marketing Planner: David...
Marketing Strategist: David...
Marketing Manager: David...

ADMINISTRATION

Administrative Assistant: David...
Administrative Executive: David...
Administrative Specialist: David...
Administrative Coordinator: David...
Administrative Researcher: David...
Administrative Analyst: David...
Administrative Planner: David...
Administrative Strategist: David...
Administrative Manager: David...
Administrative Director: David...
Administrative Assistant: David...
Administrative Executive: David...
Administrative Specialist: David...
Administrative Coordinator: David...
Administrative Researcher: David...
Administrative Analyst: David...
Administrative Planner: David...
Administrative Strategist: David...
Administrative Manager: David...
Administrative Director: David...
Administrative Assistant: David...
Administrative Executive: David...
Administrative Specialist: David...
Administrative Coordinator: David...
Administrative Researcher: David...
Administrative Analyst: David...
Administrative Planner: David...
Administrative Strategist: David...
Administrative Manager: David...
Administrative Director: David...
Administrative Assistant: David...
Administrative Executive: David...
Administrative Specialist: David...
Administrative Coordinator: David...
Administrative Researcher: David...
Administrative Analyst: David...
Administrative Planner: David...
Administrative Strategist: David...
Administrative Manager: David...

FORUM EDITORS

Forum Editor: David...
Forum Assistant: David...
Forum Executive: David...
Forum Specialist: David...
Forum Coordinator: David...
Forum Researcher: David...
Forum Analyst: David...
Forum Planner: David...
Forum Strategist: David...
Forum Manager: David...
Forum Director: David...
Forum Assistant: David...
Forum Executive: David...
Forum Specialist: David...
Forum Coordinator: David...
Forum Researcher: David...
Forum Analyst: David...
Forum Planner: David...
Forum Strategist: David...
Forum Manager: David...
Forum Director: David...
Forum Assistant: David...
Forum Executive: David...
Forum Specialist: David...
Forum Coordinator: David...
Forum Researcher: David...
Forum Analyst: David...
Forum Planner: David...
Forum Strategist: David...
Forum Manager: David...
Forum Director: David...

MONTHLY

LETTERS

COMMUNICATIONS

Burden of Dreams
I agree with Yevgeniy Yevushenko [First World, August 1987]. Wouldn't it be wonderful if our world leaders believed in international brotherhood? Let's rid the world of nuclear weapons and then reduce our stockpile of conventional weapons. We could even eliminate war if the superpowers refused to supply military aid to smaller countries. With all the money saved, we will solve the problems of hunger, suffering, disease—and travel to Mars and beyond—together.

Bob Fischella
Tucson, AZ

Yevushenko pleads for a world where all political views are accepted. I don't want to live in such a world. To peace war? Ignoring political regimes that practice genocide, racial discrimination, or slavery?

L. K. Darow
Grants Pass, OR

After reading Yevushenko's article, I recalled how my friends and I, then Soviet teenagers, used to laugh at the "lucky poet and court jester" Yevushenko. He may be able to fool some naive Westerners, but he can't fool people who lived in the Soviet Union.

When he talks about the tragedies of the twentieth century, why doesn't he mention the Gulag Archipelago? Instead, he criticizes the "evil" of Western civilization. I'll take American TV advertising and purple media evangelists over the dreary oligarchy of Soviet Marxist TV propaganda anytime.

The great Russian poet Iosif Brodsky is banished. Solzhenitsyn is exiled, the best Soviet science-fiction writers such as Arkady and Boris Strugatsky are banned. But Yevushenko still pushes his dubious brotherhood. The new glasnost covers a vicious monster.

Paul Stonehill
Los Angeles

Inventing The Future
I agree with Stewart Brand. Science fiction does influence science [Mothers of Invention, Forum August 1987] Issue

Arrow, for example, is a scientist and writer who builds imaginary worlds with some basis in fact. As a writer, I hope my ideas, no matter how crackpot, will stimulate someone in the hard sciences to say "That just might work."

C. D. Moulton
Hudson, FL

Why does Omni have such a hang-up about MIT? You treat that place as if it were the only scientific and technological research center on Earth. Have you ever heard of Rice, The University of Texas, or Renaissance Polytechnic Institute?

Alfonso G. Chan
Fort Worth

Fractured
To set the record straight and satisfy those so concerned with making sure credit is given where it is due, here's some additional information about the pictorial *Fractal Fairy Tales* (October 1987). The images below, as well as several others, were from the book *The Beauty of Fractals* by H. O. Peitgen and P. H. Richter (Springer-Verlag, New York, 1986). The pictures were produced by a group of mathematicians and physicists at the University of Bremen and the University of California, Santa Cruz, that included the book's coauthors, as well as G. Sapiro and H. Juergen.

Horner Smith of Art Matrix, Box 660 (Ithaca, NY 14851) sells fractal photographs, postcards, and videos and provided us with pictures. Scott Burns, Julian Palmori, and Harold Benninger of the University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign also contributed.



COVERED-DARKNEZ 172

ACID TEST

FORUM

Can LSD assist artistic development? It can, according to Los Angeles psychiatrist and University of California medical school professor Oscar Janiger. In the time of prohibition against all experiments with the drug, Janiger recently made public the results of the largest study of LSD and creativity ever conducted. Under wraps for 25 years, the study was conducted prior to the 1962 ban on the drug by the Food and Drug Administration.

The research on LSD and the creative process was part of a larger study of the drug's effects that included Cary Grant, Jack Nicholson, James Coburn, André Poppo, Aldous Huxley, Anais Nin, Adèle Davis, and 800 others—truck drivers, postulates, college professors, and space-program scientists.

According to Janiger, the larger study's purpose was simply to "map the terrain" of LSD, then a mysterious new drug. The creativity study was begun at the suggestion of an artist who, after peaking under LSD, likened the experience to four years of art school.

The creativity study's design was simple enough. Each artist went to Janiger's home. Before being given two micrograms of LSD per kilogram of body weight, the artist was asked to paint a Hopi kachina doll provided by Janiger. After ingesting the drug, the subject was again asked to paint the doll. Later the painter was asked to write or dictate a detailed account of the experience and to comment on its meaning. Janiger sent a comprehensive questionnaire to each participant at intervals of a month and a year later.

The contrast between the "before" and "after" works is striking. The before renderings of the colorful kachina doll were often realistic, predictable, and drawn to scale. But the LSD-inspired renderings were invariably abstract, symbolic, brighter, more emotional, more adventurous, and tended to use all available space on the canvas.

Janiger or an assistant stayed with the subject at all times during the eight-hour experience. An intense, somber man of sixty-eight, Janiger became fascinated in 1961

with LSD's effects on the artists' inner process. Totally consumed in their tasks, the artists rarely spoke. Instead they would continually look at the object and then go back to the canvas and continue painting. Almost never going back to restitch, they'd move on confidently as if they were laying tile.

Does the painter subconsciously call up biased influences? Having observed dozens of painters under LSD, Janiger believes the spontaneity induced by the drug precludes studied imitation. It moves too fast, he says. Instead, Janiger speculates that carried within the brain are the inherent germs of the so-called schools of art. They are reflections of some internal configurations of the human brain. "In other words, maybe the way our apparatus is designed in our heads is not totally open-ended, but there are clusters of constellations of perception. LSD becomes a means of opening the possibilities, a connecting rod to specific schools of art in the sense that they expose to the mind what is already there.

According to their statements, the artists were uniformly positive about the drug's effects on their work. Wrote Frank Murdock in 1958: "The LSD helped tremendously to relieve inhibitions I had had in my artwork. It taught me the value of the impressionistic approach to my art. This impressionistic area of thinking now enters into my work, whether it be realistic or abstract. So many labors are self-imposed by the artist because of prejudices and jealousy. LSD helped release me from these bonds.

Painter Tom Van Sant said in 1959: "All self-consciousness, value, and judgment disappeared. I was capable of attention only in the area of my brush, and it seemed impossible to attend to the composing of an area larger than two or three square inches. After a while, the brushes seemed too small. So Van Sant switched to a three-inch house-painting brush.

"Color and form vibrated and moved with the music being played, and waves of joy and excitement flooded through me.

In an exhibit titled "The Enchanter's Loom—LSD and Creativity," Janiger

displayed the before and after paintings for the first time last year and invited the artists to comment on their work. Twenty-five of the original 60 artists were located. Three general impressions stood out. They were all very taken by seeing their work again; most of them expressed how often they had thought about the experience over the years; and the experiment had influenced their work from that point on.

"Almost to a person," says Janiger, they said that if it weren't the most important experience in their artistic development, it was one of the most important. Only three of the returnees said they had taken the drug again.

According to Janiger, LSD does not produce a tangible alteration in the way a painter paints. It does not turn a poor painter into a good painter or a good painter into a great one. Instead, it alters the way the artist appraises the world. "It allows an artist stuck at a certain level of perception to plunge into areas where access was restricted by the confines of his perceptions.

From childhood on we are given a prescribed set of ways to look at the world, yet the very essence of the artist's activity is to break loose of the tyranny of form. LSD offers the artist an additional tool to use to explore the greater depth of what he or she is looking for," says Janiger.

And what about others who want to enhance their creative potential? Janiger stresses "artistic training," as being necessary to reap any benefit from the drug. "Without that training you're just a kid in Haight-Ashbury who is elevating novelty into an art form. Novelty is not art."

Even for the artist, Janiger does not feel LSD always uncovers new, useful information. "You can break out of jail, and the jail can be built in the middle of the desert or the jungle," he notes.

In a drug-riddled era, it hardly seems the right time for renewed interest in LSD. But Janiger, who advocates the controlled study of the drug, sees hopeful signs. When he sponsored a symposium at UCLA recently, the auditorium was packed.—Robert B. Tucker **DD**

TIME TRAVEL

MIND

By Bill Lawren

The travelers lie on the floor of a darkened suburban living room, some of them covered with blankets to ward off the journey's chill. Their bodies form a wheel, with their heads nearly touching at the hub. The room becomes quiet, and a massive graying man with a full beard and friendly eyes begins to speak. "This is an invitation into the future," he says, "a future you will create. We will be traveling to the year 2137 if you find anything in that future that doesn't please you, then change it."

The man's measured Arkansas drawl—soft and soothing—pulls the travelers along an imaginary forest path into a sunlit clearing. Deep in a distance, they join hands and arrange themselves on a large obelisk. The obelisk lifts off and begins to speed through time, eventually landing in the year 2137. The passengers dismount and move through a crystal space into a timeless, suspended state. With soft music playing in the background, the travelers create their own futures—personal oases in which they unravel their life problems.

The future drama is the creation of Joe Hart, a professor and career counselor at the University of Arkansas in Little Rock. Hart, who stands six feet four inches and weighs more than 300 pounds, calls what he does "sodomality," explaining the term as "the study of interpersonal vibrations." He uses future travel as a therapeutic tool to help people plan their lives or solve their problems by visualizing the outcomes. "The idea," he says, "is to help individuals develop confidence by building their own futures."

Hart stumbled onto the technique in the mid-Seventies, when he was leading psychodrama sessions in which he used role playing to give participants insights into their problems. After these types of sessions, only a few people divulge their feelings and talk about what has just happened to them. I wanted more people to share their experiences, so I started using future propulsion at the end of sessions, to get closure. Hart recalls,

It worked. People became less inhibited, more expressive. But Hart wasn't satis-

fied. "By placing them twenty years in the future," he says, "I was getting a lot of stuff out of Star Wars or science fiction. Or people couldn't get past their own deaths." Inspired by Christopher Priest's *The Perfect Lover*, a science-fiction novel in which people project themselves far into the future, Hart decided to take people into a time so distant that neither science fiction nor the death of their egos would stand in the way of creativity.

For the last ten years, members of Hart's extensive network of "time tourists"—hundreds of clients ranging from a religious group in Ames, Iowa, to the nonresponse American Psychiatric Association—have reported a variety of experiences that rival the best science-fiction in science, imagination and pure lyricism. One businessman traveled to a distant planet, a perfectly transparent world with coral of living crystal. A social worker was swept across a green landscape by a flying porpoise, who could plunge her deep into the ocean or carry her to the rim of the sun. One couple found themselves in a world made entirely

of music, through which they moved by "launching" notes from a music staff and riding them like chariots.

While each person's experience is unique, Hart finds certain themes that keep recurring. In the futures that people create, the distinction between inside and outside is often blurred. Hart exclaims,

"Buildings flow into parks and open spaces," which are then incorporated in other buildings. The means of transportation is vague and inexplicit, involving just seems to happen. Communication between people is much less verbal than what we're used to, but much more precise. People seem to operate on some kind of unspoken understanding.

No matter how intriguing the architecture and imagery of these futures, Hart is more interested in their therapeutic value. When travelers reach 2137, they walk through a "museum" and see their own lives on exhibit. Hart, at the helm, instructs them to take apart, then and rebuild their life exhibits. Then they enter a "palace" where they can gratify all their wishes. "The experience of accomplishing goals in the future and understanding what steps were taken to achieve those goals helps and deflates cycles," Hart says.

He has a bulging file of success stories. According to Hart, people have turned their lives around. A government employee developed the confidence to win a long-sought promotion; a manager resolved a difficult business problem; terminal cancer patients developed new networks of understanding friends who helped them face death. "I used to feel like a board with a bunch of buttons on it," says JoAnn Casarough, a Dallas woman whose hundreds of future trips during the past seven years qualify her as Hart's most fervent traveler. "Anybody could push those buttons and I would light, weep, or go to pieces," she says. "Now there are no more buttons on the board."

Hart says there is no average profile of a future traveler. But not everyone should ride the imaginary carpet. "The best results occur with people who have an open belief system," Hart says. "And if participants believe they're going to get



Traveler without baggage. No lifts trip.

WHEN ROBOTS RULE THE WORLD

ARTIFICIAL INTELLIGENCE

By Grant Fjermedal

Carl Hewitt scares the hell out of me, but perhaps he is right. Use intelligent computers to help govern us and robots police to help keep us in line. Hewitt: an associate professor of electrical engineering and computer science at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT), sees the future of humanity in the quickly developing field of parallel computers, the massively powerful machines that will process information in a fashion similar to the human brain. Hewitt also believes that the coming of such high-powered marvels will allow the human race to adestep the threat of nuclear war by equally sharing control with machines.

In fact he is already at work designing ways of making computer systems more reliable, a step that will lay the foundation for such sharing. Hewitt's idea is to make computers more like the U.S. Congress—that is, give them the capability to not only process a vast amount of knowledge but also evaluate and debate it before coming to a decision about what to do. Eventually such a sophisticated electronic organization would be capable of analyzing world conflicts and choosing appropriate actions. It would do so in a way, says Hewitt, that's "not left to human whim and emotion, with nationalistic states threatening each other."

Of course, Hewitt's solution depends on whether countries would be willing to share power with computers and be policed by robots. One can already see the bumper stickers, which guns and outlaws only robots will have. Our Governments will undoubtedly balk when it comes to handing over control.

But Hewitt thinks the resistance will ebb under certain circumstances. "People could become very scared and very threatened," he explains, "by small nuclear wars popping off here and there—like between India and Pakistan or between Israel and the Arabs."

Then, Hewitt believes, the countries of the world will consider implementing institutional controls to prevent future use of nuclear weapons. "In the current polit-

ical climate," Hewitt says, "it doesn't seem possible. But as artificial intelligence makes advances and as the threat of nuclear war becomes more concrete, the climate of opinion is going to change."

Hewitt recognizes that his solution to the threat of nuclear war represents a technological fix to an essentially social problem. He agrees that, ideally, we should disarm and learn to live in peace, rather than sharing our destinies with machines. But, he says, "history is not on the side of long-term understanding."

And while weapons technology has advanced tremendously during the twentieth century, political systems have not. Consequently, Hewitt believes, we have a dangerous imbalance between our weapons capabilities and our political capacity to handle that weaponry.

George Williams, a professor emeritus of divinity at Harvard, believes Hewitt may be right in his assessment of the situation. "In the back of my thoughts about computers taking over is my fear that we are not capable—as human beings—

of taking care of ourselves," Williams explains. "We are just going mad. I don't think we can remain humane very much longer. I think computers could take the rats out of life. I just don't see how we can keep going on the way we are."

But then there's another chilling factor to consider: Could we lose control over the system we create to protect us? One of the young computer whizzes who has considered such a disaster is MIT graduate student Phil Agre. "It strikes me that the first generation of intelligent programs is going to be psychotic just because it's so hard to build a self-organizing entity that doesn't fall apart," he says. "And falling apart is what's going on when a person starts hallucinating."

He sees psychotic behavior developing in a computer program in much the same way it develops in a human, as a result of "inappropriate care in very early childhood. That is," he says, "when the basic inner parts of the mind don't develop properly because of the child's attempts to compensate for an inadequate environment. The same developmental problems," he notes, "could easily arise with advanced computer systems."

But even if we can give our computers and robots a happy childhood, it is conceivable that through the sheer acquisition of knowledge they might embark on completely unexpected paths. For one thing, an intelligent machine truly concerned with polioicing the environment might decide that the earth would be better off with fewer humans; perhaps even with no humans. Agre is well aware of such scenarios.

"We will soon be in the place of the people who were developing atomic power and deciding whether to do it and whether history would hate them," Agre says. "I hope that it makes a difference that we are somewhat more politically aware than the scientists working at Los Alamos and the people who were doing nuclear physics back in the Thirties. But still, he says sadly, "I have the bad fantasy that if I really do my job properly, I will be reviled at my death." **CC**



A peace plan that may save us from WW III

HIGHER EDUCATION

SPACE

By Doug Stewart

This month officials in a modest office in Boston are accepting student applications for an institution unlike any this planet has seen. The school, called the International Space University (ISU), hopes to eventually become the first degree-granting university to orbit planet Earth.

Presently ISU has a small faculty and it expects to have an equally modest-size student body of 100. For the rest of this century its classes will most likely be held in donated facilities on terra firma. But space advocates see it as the first purely international learning ground for the space citizens of the future.

The school's courses will be taught in a series of summer sessions held at different sites in the United States and abroad over the next five years. The first will begin on the campus of the Massachusetts Institute of Technology (MIT) in the summer of 1989, when students from the United States, Canada, Europe, and—ISU founders hope—the Far East will take classes in a variety of areas such as space law, business and management, and space engineering.

ISU is the brainchild of three people: Peter Diamandis, Todd Hawley and Bob Richards, all in their mid-thirties and each possessing a near obsession with space exploration and development. Diamandis is working on both a Ph.D. in aerospace engineering at MIT and an M.D. at Harvard under a NASA fellowship. Hawley set up the Space Generation Foundation, a space activist group, and is now working on an M.A. in international space policy at George Washington University and Richards, a Canadian, founded a Canadian branch of Students for the Exploration and Development of Space. He has a B.S. in systems engineering from the University of Toronto.

The three joined forces in 1986 in large part to lure people away from the usual turn-of-the-century fields of research and get them to participate in a graduate program concentrating on space studies. Although there are space-studies programs at schools such as the University of Colorado and the

University of North Dakota, according to Diamandis, the usual aerospace curriculum is too much aero and not enough space. One of the goals of ISU, he says, is to train space doctors, space lawyers and space architects, not just engineers.

What also makes ISU unique among space-studies programs is its chief goal of bringing together researchers from different countries and different disciplines. Although the faculty will be largely American, the student body will be a careful mix of nationalities and backgrounds. Diamandis and the faculty are looking to the day when crews, like those that will staff the space station, set to international. The classes, he says, will be similarly mixed, providing an opportunity for "teaching U.S. students how the Japanese students think and vice versa, because they'll be interacting with each other." ISU will also seek out students with different academic backgrounds and interests. "A student comes to us and takes classes in a total of eight areas: from space law to space medicine," he explains. "At the least he or she learns some of the

buzzwords and gets at least a basic understanding of what that area does."

The summer sessions will start in June 1988 and continue through 1992. MIT has already agreed to host the first session and both Canada and the Soviet Union have expressed interest in hosting summer sessions in 1989 and 1990. The cost of the \$1.3 million program will be borne by participating governments and corporations that sponsor the students, not by the students themselves. (As of this past summer ISU already had received \$170,000 in start-up funding—\$50,000 of that granted by NASA.) By the turn of the century the ISU founders dream of having a university module attached to the space station.

Despite its small scale, the idea of an international space university has fired the imaginations of space bureaucrats and scholars from around the world. Many of them converged on the MIT campus last April for ISU's kickoff. Two former astronauts, a Soviet cosmonaut, delegations from China, India, Japan, Canada, and the European Space Agency, a former secretary of the Air Force, and two NASA administrators all attended. Also present were scientists, engineers, aerospace executives, and several hundred space buffs of assorted ages.

In attendance, courtesy of the video-cassette recorder, was author and scientist Arthur C. Clarke. The first universities hoped to bring mankind out of the Dark Ages and into the Renaissance, he reminded the conference via videotape from his home in Sri Lanka. "The International Space University may very well become an essential cornerstone in leading humanity ahead in space and on Earth in the century to come." Clarke pointed out that people under the age of thirty are part of a space-bound generation, yet he reportedly was unaware of their celestial birthright.

During the three-day demonstration classes last April, attendees got a sampling of lectures. The faculty of the day included such notable space experts as Harvard astronomer George Field, MIT professor Philip Morrison, and George



The door to this college may be an airlock.

CONTINUED ON PAGE 137

CHILD LIKES

EXPLORATIONS

By Dava Sobel

Born under the sign of the mushroom cloud, weaned on acid rain, and sent to school in the wake of Three Mile Island and Skylab's fall to Earth, 154 sixth-graders in Minnesota have nevertheless fashioned an image of the future that is guardedly optimistic. It is a world they expect to create within their lifetimes.

There is a perfect future I have in my mind. One characteristic is peace—not just a world without wars but peace in the home and everywhere you go.

The 154 eleven- and twelve-year-olds who made the predictions shown here in italics were volunteers in a research project devised by Muriel Rauhano Kurth-Scha: who believes that children's images of the future, like their ideas in general, are a major untapped resource. Kurth-Scha enlisted students from five schools in Minneapolis and St. Paul. She gave them the opportunity to work as laureates—to take part in a long-term group effort to sketch ideal future worlds—and unhesitatingly they jumped at the chance to contribute their ideas.

We will discover that the universe is something inside something else.

At first, Kurth-Scha recalls, the students shared a pessimistic, pessimistic attitude about the future: it would "happen to them," they felt, no matter what they did and it would not be good.

"Finally, in the end, there will be a last battle. The missiles will be launched, and there will be nothing."

Asked to write an essay about the future, the children came up with only three ideas apiece. All 154 students mentioned nuclear war and some aspect of high technology. But the third idea differed from one child to the next, and from this diversity the children eventually forged a common group view that was both positive and action oriented.

People will share what they have to make live a better world.

Kurth-Scha turned the youngsters' first anonymous essays into a series of statements about the future and returned to their classrooms to read the lot aloud.

In the future, the world will be destroyed by nuclear war. "In the future, young

people will assume adult responsibility and have adult opportunities at a younger age." In the future, people will be more intelligent. "In the future, people will live on the moon and other planets," and so on. Again anonymously, each child voted whether the predictions "probably will happen" or "probably won't happen" and whether the events would "make me happy" or "make me sad."

Here a subtle change came over the five groups of children. As they considered each idea, their own future thinking expanded to embrace ideas they liked. They were getting the benefit of a group discussion, without having to risk expressing their hopes or fears to the group directly.

At the next meeting, Kurth-Scha showed colorful pie charts of the way the children had voted on the statements. Each class got a sense of its collective consciousness, and the individual children could see that others shared their hopes and fears.

"I think that most nature will be destroyed to make room for people to live on Earth, but I hope some will survive for us to love."

In subsequent rounds, as the children wrote more essays, drew pictures, voted on more statements, and got more feedback on the group stance, Kurth-Scha says, their views of the future became more and more creative. Free to change their opinions as the weeks went by, the youngsters held firm on the desirability of various future scenarios, but their assessments of probability kept evolving.

By the final essay, nuclear war was still threatening to them, but the children were concentrating their energies on a broad range of issues, including education, family life, the environment, world peace, freedom, equality, human compassion, and social welfare. Instead of three ideas in an essay, they generated eight or nine.

"Computers pair off you need to know in your brain in seconds. Kids will start to experiment with the kinds of things the world's smartest scientists are again messing with now."

In their utopian, technology-becomes-an-ally that would enable them to do it.



Look forward: angels, in perspective, computer-led brains, and world peace

PLANET STALKERS

STARS

By Jeff Hecht

There are 10 billion stars very much like our sun in our galaxy alone. It seems reasonable to assume then that ours is not the only sun with planets. But finding those other planets has not been easy, since they orbit stars light-years away. At those distances a planet might appear to be on top of a sunlike star, making it as hard to see as a leafy on a distant searchlight.

This past summer, however, three Canadian astronomers announced that they had found a series of stars with possible planets. Bruce Campbell of the Dominion Astrophysical Observatory in Victoria, along with Gordon Walker and Stephenson Yang of the University of British Columbia, has studied 16 sunlike stars for the past six years. Of these, the three scientists said, seven give every indication of having at least one large planet—one to ten times the mass of Jupiter—orbiting them.

They made the discovery using a common technique for planet searching. They looked for a telltale wobble in a star's movement, which might indicate

the gravitational tug of a planetary companion. Someone watching our sun from a distance of light-years, for example, might notice that the gravity of some large mass (Jupiter) pulls the sun a million miles out of its path every year.

Using a refined version of the technique, the Canadian group looked for subtle shifts in 16 stars by making minuscule measurements of the speed with which they moved toward or away from Earth. Their measuring method was so sensitive it could detect speed changes as slight as 25 miles per hour.

The two stars most likely to have planets are Epsilon Eridani and Gamma Cephei. At ten light-years away, Epsilon Eridani is one of the closest single sunlike stars. For that reason, it has long been a favorite setting for science-fiction writers and was one of two stars astronomer Frank Drake picked in 1960 when he began looking for radio transmissions that might indicate extraterrestrial life. Campbell's measurements indicate it has a planet two to five times as massive as Jupiter with an orbit of at least ten years in length.

The other candidate is Gamma Cephei. Although it looks about as bright as Epsilon Eridani, it is actually brighter, since it is about 50 light-years away. Speed-staff studies indicate Campbell says that somewhere around Gamma Cephei is a planet with 1.7 times the mass of Jupiter orbiting it once every 2.7 years.

Initially astronomers were a little skeptical about the Canadians' announced discovery. Two years ago other scientists claimed they had found a planet they named VB8 B, which, on second glance, turned out not to be there.

Since then astronomers have been extremely wary of any more discovery claims. They now agree, however, that the Canadians have discovered something, perhaps planets or brown dwarfs.

For the moment, a positive identification is impossible. First, Campbell says, he and his colleagues don't know the exact sizes of the companions. Their detection methods allow them to make only rough estimates of the size range—one to ten times the mass of Jupiter—of the objects. Second, he points out that he and his colleagues have been studying the stars for only about six years and have sketchy information about these objects. Our own Jupiter takes 12 Earth years to orbit the sun, and it would take at least that long for a distant observer to learn basic data about it—like its exact mass, its orbital period, and the plane of its orbit. Smiley, it could take decades of studying these stars to get more information about the mysterious planetlike bodies.

At the moment, we don't have the technology to spot smaller planets on the scale of Earth that might harbor our kind of life. But by the Nineties astronomers will have at their disposal a device called the Astrometric Telescope Facility. Designed to be attached to a space station, it could measure stellar motion much more accurately than is now possible with instruments on the ground.

Until then, the discoveries by Campbell and his colleagues will keep planet searchers occupied and excited. And maybe somewhere out there, waiting to be discovered, is Earth Two. **CC**



Equipment used to search space. We may have found planet X. Can Y and Z be far behind?

THE BHOPAL SYNDROME

EARTH

By David Wer

Today life is back to normal in Bhopal. Unlike Hiroshima and Nagasaki, the town did not suffer structural damage. So the appearance of normalcy has been easier to reestablish, and it is now hard to imagine that the worst industrial disaster the world has ever known happened here. Very early on the morning of December 3, 1984, a violent chemical reaction occurred in a large storage tank at the Union Carbide factory. A yellowish white fog, an aerosol of uncertain chemical composition, spread over the sleeping city of 800,000. (The exact chemical composition of the gas is a matter of continuing controversy. For purposes of simplicity, the killer gas is denoted here as MIC.)

The mist hovered close to the ground—MIC is heavier than air—and blanketed the streets of Bhopal. Hundreds of thousands of residents were roused from their sleep, coughing and vomiting and wheezing. Many would soon be at least temporarily blinded. Most of those fortunate enough to have lived on upper floors or inside well-sealed buildings were spared. Those able to board a bicycle rickshaw, bullock cart or bus did like for most of the poor their feet were the only form of transport available. Many dropped along the way, gasping for breath, choking on their own vomit, and finally drowning in their own fluids. Families were separated, whole groups were wiped out at a time. Those strong enough to keep going ran 3, 6, up to 12 miles before they stopped. Most ran until they dropped.

By dawn the dead lay everywhere. Nobody counted as the bodies were heaped in piles and cremated according to Hindu tradition, or wrapped in shrouds and buried according to Moslem tradition. Posters with numbered pictures of some of the dead were put up so that relatives and friends could try to identify them. Many remained unidentified. Therefore only an estimate of the toll is left for historians—200,000 exposed by most approximations; at least 2,500 dead and 17,000 permanently disabled. For many of the living, however, the horror had just begun. The tragic irony of Bhopal is

that deaths and injuries were caused during the production of a pesticide not needed in India.

MIC is a particularly dangerous chemical. It is a little lighter than water but twice as heavy as air, meaning that when it escapes into the atmosphere, it remains close to the ground. It is highly inflammable and volatile, boiling at a temperature of 39.1°C (102.4°F). Most critically, MIC has the ability to react with many substances: water, acids, metals, and the small deposits of corrosive materials that accumulate in pipes, tanks, and valves. These reactions are extremely vigorous and heat-producing. Furthermore, given the presence of a catalyst, which could be a tiny bit of corrosion, MIC reacts with itself, quickly developing into a violent chain reaction.

The Union Carbide pesticide plant that sent poison gases pouring into the air over Bhopal was much closer to all of our lives than we realize. It was part of a worldwide food production system that affects nearly every person on Earth. The word for pesticide translates as

"medicines for food" in many languages. Pesticides once were called wonder drugs in the United States as well. They stimulated crop yields undreamed of by our ancestor farmers and today, it is a common belief that we cannot grow food without them. A more accurate statement would be that we could grow all our food without pesticides.

During the past decade, as the agricultural pesticide markets in the developed countries approached saturation, the multinationals have turned more and more to exports, particularly to the booming markets of the Third World. In Africa, pesticide use was projected to have quadrupled during the past ten years.

By moving into the Third World, the multinationals have encountered conditions quite unlike those at home: Malnutrition, illiteracy, poverty, and short life spans are the norm. If economic development, the priority of virtually every government in the world, lags far behind that of the United States, Europe, and Japan. By 1974, a decade before the Bhopal tragedy, Union Carbide was marketing its products in 125 countries, 75 of which had smaller economies than the corporation.

Of the thousands of industrial plants now in operation, few have been subjected to rigorous public scrutiny. During 1984, for example, Du Pont announced plans to build new pesticide plants in Indonesia and Thailand; Hoechst, an Indian, Pakistani, and Colombian, both Stauffer and Sandoz, in Brazil; and Monsanto in Taiwan. Each year brings new announcements of similar plants by companies, big and small, throughout the world.

"In Dar es Salaam, Tanzania, I saw a formulation plant under contract to a multinational where the workers were completely unprotected," says Jan Huismans of the United Nations Environment Program. "The equipment around the plant was exposed to dust and fumes, and the plant simply had no treatment facility for water discharge."

And in Egypt, a prominent scientist reported that a former dye company scheduled to start pesticide production in



Bhopal? Can it happen again?

CONTINUED ON PAGE 20

AUTHORS IN SEARCH OF A UNIVERSE

BOOKS

By Peter S. Beagle

In the Twenties and Thirties, H. P. Lovecraft extended to other horror/fantasy authors an unusual invitation to write stories and novels based on his fictional cosmology. He offered them characters, like the Old Ones and the Elder Gods, as well as the hotels, homelings, and essentially alien universe he concocted for his emerging "Cthulhu Mythos." That included his haunted sunless town of Arkham, where everyone is the offspring of accursed matings between New Englanders and such creatures as giant frogs and squid.

Although few took him up on the invitation during his lifetime, young writers eventually began writing stories and novels in Lovecraft's over-inflated, overworked universe, inventing new gods, mysteries, and half-human monsters to accompany his. In doing so, they were developing what is now known as a shared world.

A burgeoning phenomenon, today's shared worlds are specifically created by one or more writers, rather than by expanding on a previously developed world in someone else's work. The creators then recruit like-minded authors to contribute stories confined to the world's predetermined characteristics—its history, population, climate, flora and fauna, and geopolitical, cultural, racial, and religious divisions.

Although royalty arrangements vary, writers are paid for each story they contribute. They also belong to a consortium, sharing in a book's profits and earning an additional percentage point every time another member uses one of their characters. Ownership of the shared world itself belongs to its creators who act as the editors of the anthology.

The anthology's editors control the world, as well as oversee the ongoing project. They guarantee that every story remains within the anthology's framework and they coordinate writers' ideas and referee difficulties among writers. Only when the project is completed does it go off to the publishing houses' editor, who tracks the process from manuscript to published text.

With some shared world anthologies—

like *Wild Cards* (Bantam), where mutants are divided into such comic-booklike categories as "aces" and "jokers"—writers must obtain permission from a character's creator to use that character in another story. For others, like the sword-and-sorcery romance *Thieves' World* (Ace), writers can usually do anything except murder or mutilate a character.

As a major contributor to *Thieves' World* and other shared world anthologies, C. J. Cherryh's dictum is: Thou shalt not create more trouble for a character than its creator can undo. And that is more delicate than you might think. Cherryh says, "As a writer, I have done some really rotten things to [co]contributors." Janet Moss's favorite characters, and she in turn has done terrible things to mine, Cherryh adds, however, that as an editor, "I've had to tell writers that a character's owner won't permit assassination. And it can get touchy." It's a compromise can't be negotiated, the writer might have to rewrite the entire story.

Created a decade ago by Robert Lynn Asprin and Lynn Abbey, *Thieves' World*

now comprises nine volumes of interrelated sword-and-sorcery romances. The first and most successful shared world anthology it's set in Sanctuary, a city that might be Rome, Byzantium, or any medieval crossroads, with the usual swiftness, warring wizards, spies, mercenaries, and wandering adventurers in which the genre abounds. And its gods, demigods, and seeddemigods continually possess and repossess their human avatars.

"It grew beyond anyone's expectations," Cherryh says. "The idea was simply to have fun. Writers like Paul Anderson, Marion Zimmer Bradley, and Philip Jose Farmer all followed the same rules, playing with each other's characters. No one imagined it becoming a cottage industry. And certainly no one expected it to set a trend. Every shared world anthology on the market today, however, owes its existence to *Thieves' World*, including Cherryh's *Morovan* (Daw).

"The success of *Thieves' World* proved that shared world anthologies would sell," says Minneapolis writer Will Shetterly, who with Emma Bull created *Lavek* (Ace), a shared world focused on luck and magic. "But the phenomenon is bigger than *Thieves' World* itself. Its precedent gave the rest of us a foot in the door, but after that, we were on our own."

Unlike *Thieves' World's* grim and Wegenerian Sanctuary, most of *Lavek's* gods generally keep their distance, and the editors rarely lose sight of the fact that not all the residents are magicians, soldiers, or spies. "When we embarked on the original *Lavek* anthology, we were very aware of *Thieves' World* and decided to go in another direction, toward a lighter, gentler fantasy style with absolutely no adventure types, no mercenaries," Shetterly says. "Spoking very broadly, if *Thieves' World's* general ancestor is Robert E. Howard [the creator of the Conan series, the cornerstone of modern sword and sorcery stories], *Lavek's* must be J. R. R. Tolkien."

"We owe a lot to both *Lavek* and *Thieves' World*," says author George R. R. Martin, editor of *Wild Cards*, the most recent entry among shared world anthol-



Shared invitations: Our world and welcome to it

CONTINUED ON PAGE 108

CONTINUUM

CALIFORNIA FEVER

I was traveling in Nigeria last year, researching a book, when I met a young woman in the city of Ibadan and asked her out to dinner. I don't socialize with Americans," she said. "It's too dangerous." She was talking about AIDS. About the fact that West Africa at the time had few reported incidents of the disease while Americans were dying of it by the thousands.

Her remark caught me by surprise. Suddenly I was looking through the wrong end of a telescope at a world in which I, a white American, was dangerous to a black African. From her perspective—an opinion I would later hear repeated across the continent—AIDS is a First World disease, a product of affluence and decadence, a white man's plague infecting the globe.

The African view of AIDS may be as xenophobic as our own but it bears thinking about. After stripping away the fear that surrounds the issue, one arrives at the following facts: AIDS was first identified as a syndrome—a group of symptoms that collectively characterize a disease—by Michael Gottlieb in Los Angeles in 1981. That a virus caused the disease was discovered in 1983 by Françoise Barre-Sinoussi, a researcher in Luc Montagnier's laboratory of the Pasteur Institute in Paris. According to common medical practice, syndromes, such as Parkinson's disease and Down's syndrome, are named after the people who discovered them. Viruses and viral illnesses are named after the locale in which they were first isolated, as with Colorado tick fever, St. Louis encephalitis, and Coxsackie and other viruses. What if protocol had been followed and acquired immune deficiency syndrome (AIDS), instead of receiving a name so vague as to be almost meaningless, were known instead as Gottlieb's syndrome, California fever, or the French disease?

Tracing the origin of a virus is crucial to understanding its mode of transmission. But the issue is also highly political. Because disease is quite producing the protective reflex to regard one's body—and the body politic—as invaded from outside. (They don't call it Asian flu in Asia.) Scoping out the foreigner is a way of avoiding the midnight fear that we actually deserve to die this horrible death, and many Africans suspect a political agenda behind the wave of AIDS researchers currently flooding the continent. If you spent enough money you could prove that AIDS came from anywhere in the world you wanted it to, a medical researcher told me. Numerous experts on the east of the Atlantic

concurred with his view, including several senior professors in epidemiology at the Yale University School of Medicine. While the origin of AIDS remains obscure, what we do know about the disease is that it kills a lot of people in southern Uganda and New York City, where AIDS is the leading cause of death for men between the ages of twenty-five and forty-five.

Jonathan Mann, director of the World Health Organization's AIDS program, announced earlier this year that the disease had entered a new stage, one in which prejudice about race, class, and nationality was spreading as fast as the virus. "We are witnessing a rising wave of stigmatization, against Westerners in Asia, against Africans in Europe, of homosexuals of prostitutes of hemophiliacs, of recipients of blood transfusions," he said. According to Mann, the epidemic is now in its third and most dangerous phase. The first stage ended when the silent work-ers of the disease were unmasked in 1981. In its second phase AIDS emerged as a killer of major and potentially catastrophic proportions. In its latest manifestation the disease has become politically and culturally dangerous.

Restricting travel and demanding blood tests for foreigners will not prevent the virus from spreading throughout the world, which is why the World Health Organization opposes these measures as costly diversions with no medical justification. Legislation to screen all travelers entering the United States will have no effect on an epidemic already widely disseminated throughout the population. In their rush to scapegoat foreigners, what U.S. politicians fail to realize is that the rest of the world views Americans as the most dangerous carriers of the disease.

AIDS in its third phase has become "a direct threat to free travel between countries and more generally to open international exchange and commercialism," says Mann. Xenophobia will not stop the disease, but it may stop the spread of ideas and approaches to curing the disease. As one nation after another throws up defensive walls constructed out of prejudice and exclusionary measures—measures with no practical effect on a virus that is already pandemic—the real casualty of AIDS may be our political and cultural freedom. —THOMAS BASS

Thomas Bass is writing a book on science in Africa to be published next year by Houghton Mifflin.

CONTINUUM



When will the volcano beneath Yellowstone Lake erupt again? That's the real question. Asher was spewed over everything west of the Mississippi.

ERUPTION AT YELLOWSTONE?

Willem Locke, a glacial geologist at Montana State University, says that the molten magma of a large silicic volcano far beneath the placid surface of Yellowstone Lake is slowly bulging. It has literally tilted the lake backward, raising its southwestern shoreline and lowering its northwestern end.

It has been 600,000 years since the national park's venerable volcano last erupted. But when it did, it spewed a layer of ash inches thick over everything west of the Mississippi. By contrast,

Mount Saint Helens deposits just millimeters of ash over one corner of Washington State in 1980.

Locke, who enlisted the support of the National Science Foundation and volunteers from Earthwatch, the Massachusetts research organization is collating measurements made last summer in an effort to determine how fast the caldera—the basin formed by the collapse of a volcano's cone—is expanding or shrinking. Over the last 50 years there has been a three-foot shift in the shoreline, Locke says, and perhaps a 30-foot shift over the last

2,000 to 2,300 years.

The problem is that volcanologists rarely see the full eruptive cycle of most volcanoes, so they don't know what constitutes normal change. If Locke's collected measurements show an increase in the rate of caldera expansion, he believes an eruption is probably on its way. As Locke puts it,

"What I'm trying to find out is what is normal for this particular volcano. Is it just breaching or is the dome a precursor to eruption?"

—George Nobbe

LASER TELESCOPES

Using a process akin to triangulation in surveying, Charles Townes, a Nobel laureate in physics, has linked two infrared telescopes capable of penetrating the clouds of dust and gas that shroud parts of the galactic center of the Milky Way. He says together they will deliver up to 100 times more detail than conventional

infrared telescopes.

The infrared detection system, called an interferometer, uses a laser to generate infrared light at precisely determined wavelengths. The laser light helps repeatedly measure the difference in arrival times between the signals picked up by each telescope. Knowing the range of differences between these two times and also the distance between the two telescopes, astronomers can determine the size of the star.

So accurate are the twin telescopes, which have 60-inch flat mirrors, that their ability to distinguish details at vast distances is akin to being able to see a New Yorker's hand all the way from California. His system will detect much that optical telescopes miss, says Townes. "This is a microscope on the sky," says the man who shared the 1964 Nobel prize with two Soviet space labs for work that led to the development of both lasers and masers.



Nobel laureate Charles Townes poses with new telescopes. He'll use lasers to amplify scattered signals from the center of the galaxy.

The twin telescopes are mounted on their own flatbed trailer trucks (so they can easily be repositioned by various distances) and they can be moved around the world to take advantage of good viewing opportunities—particularly from the Southern Hemisphere.

The much-improved resolution of infrared signals gained by coupling the two separate telescopes, should shed light on the process of young star formation, allow tests of the theory of relativity, and explain the source of puzzling signals coming from the center of the galaxy, which Townes and others believe is strong evidence of a black hole.

—George Nobbe

ELECTRONIC PRICES

If Telepanel, Inc. of Toronto is correct, in ten years every big supermarket worth its coupons will have replaced its pricing clerks with an electronically controlled shelf pricing system.

That's no small achievement, considering that a 50,000 square foot market sells as many as 40,000 individual products, about 2,000 of which need weekly price changes. Making them by hand is expensive, time-consuming, and no longer practical.

At least not to Telepanel's Chris Skilton, vice president of sales and marketing. His company has devised a system that utilizes a liquid crystal display tag instead of the plastic tag you usually see at the edge of each shelf in front of each item. The



In the future, supermarket shelves will become more electronic.

tag contains a memory chip receiver, transmitter and battery interfaced with a computerized scanner at the checkout counter.

As a store's computer gets price changes from company headquarters, all the market manager has to do is turn on the transmitter. Low frequency radio waves will send the pricing information to each tag that has to be changed and to the automated scanner at the checkout counter. In tests, there has been 100 percent accuracy between shelf and scanner.

According to Telepanel's Garth Aasen, installation at a typical supermarket (8,000 to 12,000 different products) will cost between \$150,000 and \$200,000. Skilton predicts the average market could save enough in labor costs and earn enough through increased pricing and merchandising capability to pay for the system in 18 to 24 months.

—George Nobbe

SOLAR POWER AND RHINOS

Scientists in Kenya have resorted to enclosing vast areas of private ranches and national parks with 5,000-volt, solar-powered electric fences in an effort to keep the country's rare black rhinoceros in and the poachers out.

The fences, some three to ten feet high, have anywhere from four to ten hot wires carrying enough stored electricity to thwart the pouncing animals whose deadly horns are so highly prized in North Yemen (for dagger handles) and the Orient (as a fever depressant) that they are worth some 29,000 on the hoof. Twenty-five poachers and 230 rhinos have been slain in recent months in what has escalated into a small war in Zimbabwe between paramilitary government forces and organized bands of hunters.

Only about 3,000 black rhinos are in all of Africa

today—500 in Kenya, the rest in Zimbabwe and South Africa. In 1970 there were an estimated 60,000, says David Western, an ecologist and director of Wildlife Conservation International.

He says solar power has been a boon in Africa, lowering the cost of fencing to about \$2,250 per kilometer, mostly around Tsavo and Nakuru national parks. Western and Don Melnick of New York's Columbia University are collecting blood and tissue samples from wild and zoo rhinos. They hope to determine how many subspecies of black rhino there are and whether they can be safely moved— from a genetic standpoint— into smaller, better protected areas without risking damaging inbreeding and a weakened gene pool.

'We hope to relocate thirty into Nakuru and fifteen into Tsavo by the end of the year and fifty to seventy more over the next two years,' says Western. —George Nobbe



Black rhino. Only 3,000 of the animals remain, and solar-powered electric fences may help protect them from the poachers.



CONTINUUM

POLLUTION AND THE POOL

As pollution, it turns out, can be reduced using the same stuff used to stabilize chlorine in swimming pools.

Robert Perry of Sonda National Laboratory in Livermore, California, knew that much air pollution is caused by nitrogen oxides—compounds formed during combustion in diesel engines. He found tantalizing chemical clues indicating that nitrogen oxides could be removed from diesel exhaust by filtering it with a chemical called cyanuric acid. But it took six weeks to order it through government channels, and Perry knew that the substance was used as a water stabilizer in swimming pools. "So I just went down to the local swimming pool supply store and bought some," he says.

When he tested cyanuric acid, he found that it indeed removed 99 percent of the nitrogen oxides from diesel



One's wrong for the Anolis. After studying 200 specimens of rodents, a specialist worked Anolis to bring down. The specialist was two tests for each offspring in an average litter.

exhaust. He is working on a series of devices to be fitted over truck exhaust pipes and factory smokestacks so as to wash exhausts through cyanuric acid and thus remove nitrogen pollutants. "I think this could have a major impact [on air pollution]," Perry says. Studies have shown that if you can eliminate the nitrogen oxides from diesel exhausts, you could eliminate test degree smog alerts in Los Angeles. —Bill Lawrence

The lush tale is the base of Western civilization.
—Alec Coult

ARISTOTLE WAS RIGHT

The Greek philosopher Aristotle has been subjected to much modern scoffing because of many of his armchair observations about animals. But a contemporary scientist has just shown that at least one of Aristotle's uneducated guesses appears to have been right. The number of tests on some mammalian mothers is in fact directly related to the number of kids in their litters.

Kerry Gilbert, a research biopsychologist at Philadelphia's Monell Chemical

Senses Center, took a statistical look at mice in over 286 species of rodents. The average mother he found sported two tests for each offspring in an average litter. The provided her with a safety margin in case litters were larger than average, so that there would still be at least one test per pup.

But some species of tree shrews, Gilbert found, give birth in such rapid succession that two litters are often rearing simultaneously, placing younger, smaller pups in competition for available test space with their "Baby Huey" siblings.



The key to ending pollution may lie in your pool.

In some of those cases, though, nature has been kind to the kids. The younger pups have special incisors that allow them to clamp down and cling for dear life to a captured bait. This, says Gilbert, gives the younger offspring something of an advantage in what he calls a "natural conflict situation."

Anstotle was not available for comment. —Bill Lawton

FAT MEN DON'T GET MURDERED

Everyone knows the cliché of the jolly fat man, the guy who carries too much weight to be anything but benign. Now a forensic scientist has just added some new flesh to the bones of that old image. It seems, according to Dr. Kenneth E. Warner of the State of New Mexico Office of the Medical Examiner, that fat people are significantly less likely to die violent deaths than their thinner counterparts.

Warner, who spent 15

years as a nutritionist before going to medical school, has long been interested in people with weight problems. As a medical examiner in Miami, he noticed that people who died violent deaths seemed to be predominantly thin. When he moved to New Mexico, he decided to test that impression. Looking at the autopsy records of 726 people who died by suicide, accidents, or murder, he found that only 12 percent were overweight, whereas in the population as a whole as many as 26 percent are on the heavy side.

Warner, who has since switched to the Alabama Department of Forensic Sciences in Tuscaloosa, finds the evidence "startling," but admits that he still can't quite explain it. "Sedentary lifestyles may be part of it," he thinks. "We don't see obese people skydiving or riding in hot air balloons." On the other hand, he says, "the stereotype of the jolly fat man may be true. It may be

that they're just not going to do the kinds of things that I get them killed in bars."

—Bill Lawton

"When a man asks a woman out for dinner, if she's because he knows that on Friday night he'll want a steak."

—Wendy Wasserman

There is nothing to express nothing with which to express no power to express no desire to express together with the obligation to express."

—Samuel Beckett

COMPUSKETCH

Remember Junior, the wire-haired redhead who was Dick Tracy's consummate police artist? If a group of Silicon Valley entrepreneurs have their way, the Juniors of the future will be sharing their chores with an electronic artist named Compusketch.

Developed by a team of computer engineers at Visitek Corporation in Campbell, California, Compusketch is a \$3,900 software program that uses witness descriptions to generate detailed computer sketches of possible bad guys. A detective operator punches in the answers to such questions as "What was the shape of the guy's face?" or "How big was his nose?" and Compusketch then sorts through its massive library of facial features (39,490 different eyes, for example, and as many as 6,900 mustaches) to assemble the face that most closely matches the witness's description.

According to Visitek's Don Sumner, Compusketch has



Now the police artist has been replaced by software.

already found work at about a dozen different police departments—most of them like the one in Las Cruces, New Mexico, outfits too small to afford a flesh-and-blood police artist. But Sumner thinks that the advantages of Compusketch will soon become apparent to big city cops as well. Large cities, he says, have thousands of crimes a month, way beyond what one or two police artists can handle. So a lot of minor cases don't get sketches. With Compusketch, he thinks, even such petty crimes as burglars and street cops could end up with their portraits in a computerized mugshot gallery.

—Bill Lawton

"Technological progress is like an axe in the hands of a pathological criminal."

—Albert Einstein

Anyone who sees and paints a sky green and pastures blue ought to be strangled."

—Ald Hefner



But, says some forensic scientists, while (such as) murder, Gilbert (certainly) doesn't have any. But most enjoy a jolly existence.



CONTINUUM



Two astronomers have solved the mystery of a double dawn

THE DAY THE SUN ROSE TWICE

China's ancient Bamboo Annals tell of a mystery: "In the spring of the last year in the reign of King I [that's right, just the letter I, pronounced 'eye'] of the Western Zhou dynasty, the day dawned twice at a place called Zheng." By solving that mystery, scientists have found how long days were nearly 3,000 years ago.

What happened? The sun was eclipsed just before it rose above the horizon, says Kevin D. Pang of the California Institute of Technology's Jet Propulsion Laboratory. People in Zheng saw the sky lighten before dawn, then turn dark as the moon passed in front of the sun. The end of the total eclipse was the second dawn.

Written on sticks of bamboo, the annals list events from about 2000 a.c. to 259 a.c. when they were burned with King Hsiang of the Wei Kingdom. In the bamb-

they survived a burning of books by Qin Shi Huang Ti, who built the Great Wall of China. Grave robbers later found the annals. Modern astronomers study them for records of ancient events.

The Bamboo Annals list earlier eclipses, but in the days before clocks, none were timed accurately. The daybreak eclipse at Zheng is an exception because modern astronomers can calculate the time of dawn.

Pang and Kevin K. C. Yu of Britain's University of Durham calculated that an eclipse on April 21, 899 a.c. matched the ancient account. If the day had stayed unchanged at 24 hours, the eclipse would have been seen at dawn in the Middle East, not in China. It was seen at dawn in China because days in 899 a.c. were about 0.043 second shorter than today. Over the million intervening days, that adds up to nearly six hours. That's enough to move the eclipse a quarter of the way around the earth where the ancient Chinese saw it as a double dawn.

—Jeff Hecht

GIMPY SABER-TOOTHED TIGERS

Although most of us think of prehistoric America as a saber-toothed-tiger (cat) saber-toothed-spear world, suqpon Fred Heald has come up with some new ideas about that pre- after studying 9,000 to 28,000 year-old animal bones he uncovered from the La Brea tar pits. Heald found that saber-toothed cats infrequently

survived grave infections and bone-splitting injuries that crippled them. While these huge felines were clearly tough customers, Heald concludes, they could never have lived with such severe handicaps, unless other saber-toothed tigers helped them—by providing food and possibly protecting them from predators.

Heald spent five years examining and conducting a statistical study of 12,000 abnormal prehistoric bone specimens from the George C. Page Museum in Los Angeles. "It became apparent that the saber-toothed cat's life style could be read somewhat in the way it injured itself and the degenerative diseases it had," he notes.

We found dislocated hips, fractures, and lacerating wounds. One cat suffered a partial dislocation of the first vertebra below the skull—it was half out of joint and the animal's head was twisted a quarter turn to the right. There is no way it

could have hunted. Heald concludes: "To survive, it must have lived in a family group which left enough of each kill to maintain its life. Similar behavior has been observed among present-day lions."

Heald plans to study the bones of ancient giant wolves next to see if they, too, show signs of having survived disabling injuries thanks to the help of other wolves.

—Sherry Baker

If we wish to make a new world we have the material ready. The first one, too, was made out of chaos.

—Robert Quillen

"Research is to see what everybody else has seen, and to think what nobody else has thought."

—Albert Szent-Gyorgyi

It would be as useless to perceive how things actually look as it would be to watch the random dots on untuned television screens.

—Marvin Minsky



The skeleton of a saber-toothed tiger, which lived in a prehistoric world. The vertebrae are fused into a single block.



Intense, vibrating devices can help eliminate snoring in women and the sound of traffic. A new game solves that problem.

ANTISNORE DEVICE

Man's eternal quest for a truly effective way to prevent snoring has led him over the centuries to try number of ingenious, if often impractical, devices: some merely useless, some ridiculous others downright painful.

One of the earliest was a chin strap that held the snorer's jaw shut. Another triggered a peering wall whenever the hapless sleeper lost control of his mandible. Next was a device that violently shook his pillow at the faintest sound, followed by a web of wires that broadcast antismoring propaganda via air sleeping.

None of these Rube Goldberg cures proved popular either with the snorer or with his or her bedmate. Too often the devices woke up the wrong person or incorrectly activated themselves because they couldn't tell the difference, say between a snore and the sound of passing traffic.

So it remained for one Anthony R. Dowling, an Australian inventor from the Sydney suburb of Moscombe to develop a compact, self-contained electronic mechanism worn in the outer ear. It will detect snoring via the vibrations it causes in the head and auditory canal then emit a buzzing sound

that is inaudible to a sleeping partner. Gradually this behavior modifies—complete with a combination microphone/speaker—will break a snorer's habit, according to patent documents Dowling has filed — George Noobe

Computers can figure out all kinds of problems, except the things in the world that just don't add up.

—James Magary

A two pound turkey and a fifty pound cranberry—that's Thanksgiving dinner at Three Mile Island.

—Johnny Carson

SHEEP IN SHEEP'S CLOTHING

Using a variation on an old shepherd's trick, a University of California, Davis, animal science professor has developed a technique that speeds up the adoption of newborn lambs by sheep. One day this surrogate motherhood could help boost the population of endangered animals in zoos and wildlife parks.

The technique, developed by Edward Price and his colleagues, is being used successfully by sheep ranchers in the United States and several other countries. It uses a stocknetter, which looks something like a turkie neck sweater, and relies on odor to fool ewes (female sheep) into accepting orphaned lambs and those from large flocks where there is not enough milk available.

The old shepherd's trick requires taking the pett from a ewe's dead lamb and placing it on an alien lamb to

fool the ewe into accepting the orphan. Now the stocknetter is placed on the dead lamb and then fitted on the alien animal. Price's technique also can be used to bond a second lamb to a ewe by using two stocknetters. One is fitted on each limb, and then they are switched so both stocknetters carry the scent of the ewe's offspring.

The trick is to confuse the ewe so she doesn't know which is her lamb. Then she'll accept both lambs, explains Price.

His technique is so effective that it reduces adoption time from the current five days to between 24 and 48 hours. The technique also has been successfully tested several times with cattle, and Price adds, "I suspect it would work with any mammal that relies on olfactory cues, particularly ungulates." He believes it has potential applications with captive and endangered species such as the African oryx.

—Joel Schwarz



The key to saving a lamb's life is to dress her right.

CONTINUUM



Visible over the top: In jungle for years at a time, but how can real soldiers cope with the heat? "Blood" doping may be the answer.

DOPING RAMBO'S BLOOD

Watching Rambo charge for two hours through the steaming jungle, you have to wonder how anyone could have such stamina. But a super-athletically fit commando who can fight tirelessly in tropical heat may be more than a movie fantasy. The Army Research Institute of Environmental Medicine in Natick, Massachusetts, is studying a blood-infusion technique that not only improves maximum aerobic performance by 4 to 10 percent, but also helps the body to adapt quickly to

hot environments.

Called blood doping, the technique has been used illegally by track and field athletes for some years (the presence of doped blood cannot be detected), and its efficacy was first scientifically demonstrated in 1990. The procedure involves withdrawing blood, freezing it for six to eight weeks, and then injecting it back into the donor's body. That artificially increases the number of oxygen-carrying red blood cells in the body, explains Michael Sawka, a researcher at the institute. What's new, however, and somewhat puzzling to scientists is the

recognition that blood doping increases thermoregulatory efficiency, too.

Sawka and colleagues learned that after 24 hours of being infused with two units of treated blood, those research subjects acclimated to a hot environment showed the expected improvements in aerobic fitness, but unacclimated individuals also showed a significant increase in their ability to perform in heat. The effects may last for several weeks, according to Sawka.

And the ultimate purpose of this research? When asked if the Army is considering using blood doping to help soldiers fight on a moment's notice in a tropical climate—say in Central America—Sawka answers, "It might be used in a special situation. But I couldn't really comment on that specifically, one way or the other." —Sherry Baker

FIDGETING BURNS CALORIES

For anyone who thinks fidgeting—jiggling feet, drumming fingers, checking paper napkins, chewing pencils—is just nervous energy, think again. A recent National Institutes of Health (NIH) study has found that fidgeting—what they generously refer to as spontaneous physical activity—burns from 100 to 500 calories a day, depending on a person's weight. That is equivalent to anywhere from one to eight miles of jogging.

Dr. Eric Ravussin, a researcher in the NIH's Clinical Diabetes and Nutrition Sec-

tion in Phoenix, discovered this while studying the efficacy of a new device called a respiration chamber, which measures the amount of energy expended by the body in normal activity. One fidgeted seventy-seven volunteers were each put into a 12-by-18-foot room (equipped with bed, desk, chair, sink, toilet, and TV) for up to a few days, monitored by both wrist-mounted and wall-mounted motion sensors and told to act normally (except no exercising). Their oxygen consumption was then measured to calculate the energy expended.

But don't assume fidgeting is a substitute for exercise. Ravussin cautions. The study found no evidence that fidgeting leads to weight loss, not even that thin people fidget more than fat people. "You can still fidget and get fat," he says.

He did extrapolate, though, that fidgeting is largely genetic in nature—fidgeters are born, not made—and that fidgeting translates from body movements to general attitudes rather than habits. Those who are high fidgeters, he says, tend also to be more nervous and restless.

—Craig Lewcy

Even if you're on the right track, you'll get run over if you just sit there.

—Will Rogers

What is the difference between religion and painkain? When a dog howls at the moon, that's a religion. When a beak is a stranger, that's painkain.

—Tul Kuperberg

Gleaming endlessly in space, one astronaut's dream machine will be our link to the red planet

THE MARTIAN METRO

BY FRANK BRAUN AND OWEN DAVIES

Out of the deep black of space the ferry to Mars glides into view. Picturing a framework of rods joining two square-based pyramids at their points. Inside each pyramid are living quarters for up to 34 people—three times the number of occupants planned for the space shuttle. As it soars through space at speeds averaging 14,000 miles per hour, the 700-ton-long structure spins around its midpoint to create an artificial gravity. Tethers and weights govern its rotation; bound by Kevlar cables, they may span at a distance up to 15,000 feet from the craft's body.

The craft is called the Mars Cyclor. Once launched, it will run continuously between Earth and Mars, its half dozen permanent crewmen picking up passengers or sending them off in space taxis when it nears a cyclotron space station near our moon or one of the moons of Mars.

The cyclor is the brainchild of Buzz Aldrin, the man who 18 years ago was part of the first crew to walk on the moon. Although he has left the astronaut corps, he continues to be fascinated with space travel, and today he is a man with a mission. The strident-haired ex-astronaut wants to do nothing less than launch a revolution within the American space program. During the next 30 years he wants to see not only a colony on Mars but an interplanetary shuttle ferrying colonists and supplies from Earth to Mars and back on a regular schedule. The key to his vision is a futuristic spacecraft called the Mars Cyclor.

Unlike traditional spacecraft, the cyclor has no giant rocket engines to boost itself from one planet to another. It's more like an unmanned probe, once

Left: An artist's rendering of the orbit of Earth (right plus circle) and Mars (orange circle). The other colored lines represent trajectories of the Mars Cyclor between the two planets at different orbital points.

PRINTING BY HELMUT WIMMER

◆ Inside each square-based pyramid are living quarters for up to 34 people, three times the total number of occupants NASA has planned for the space station. ◆

pushed into orbit it simply coasts, using the gravity fields of the moon and the planets to bend its path toward its destination. Unlike the space probes, however, its route curves back toward Earth to form an endless loop so that it can shuttle continuously between the planets. The only power it needs is an occasional nudge from maneuvering thrusters to adjust its complex orbit.

In Aldrin's scheme the cyclor could be launched by 2014 and continue its journey for decades. But that means landing some way around two serious obstacles. The program would require more money than NASA has seen since the glory days of its race to the moon, and it would mean scrapping the space agency's current plans for the next 20 years. In parallel, the space station now scheduled for the Nineties would need to undergo drastic changes if it were to act as a way station for the cyclor.

Next to these problems, the technological hurdles are relatively minor. But several key components remain to be developed. The cyclor must be so automated that crew members can diagnose and repair any possible problems without the kind of help that shuttle crews now get from Earth. Its life-support system must recycle food, water and oxygen for years. Various new space vehicles are needed, including a heavy lift launcher to carry the system up from Earth, a large passenger vehicle to take the crew members into orbit, and several smaller craft, both manned and unmanned. In addition, the medical problems of long-term spaceflight have yet to be solved.

Despite these obstacles, Aldrin has no doubt that the goal more than justifies the price. "Mars has to be the goal," he says. "Even now we should be organizing our whole space program around that mission. The space station we're now planning to build is a lot like a train station. It wasn't the train stations that gave the country mobility; it was the trains themselves."

"With one shot rockets we can go to the space station or even back to the moon," he adds, "but we'll never have a transportation system that can support any kind of permanent development in space. If we establish a base on Mars, however, we'll have to build efficient, reliable transportation to support it. That simplifies almost anything else we could want to do."

Aldrin has won some impressive support for his view, including an endorsement from the National Commission on Space. Though NASA's post-Challenger problems have delayed any hopes of pioneering on the high frontier, and former astronaut Sally Ride has recently called for a go slow approach to Mars, the commission's 1986 report stands as the only official plan for the space program independent of the NASA establishment. Its centerpiece is an



American colony on Mars serviced by the cyclor system that the former astronaut champions.

With that nationwide exposure, the cyclor has become more prominent than its promoter. Aldrin retains much of the obscurity often reserved for the second-tier pioneer of a new land.

In part that is probably his own fault. Aldrin speaks of himself with reluctance, driven by the need to get on with his mission and punished by grim depression when the work is not getting done fast enough. But a few facts do emerge. At twenty-two he was shooting down MIGs over Korea. Ten years later he joined the astronaut corps, equipped with one of the best Ph.D.s in astronautics granted by MIT. The rendezvous techniques that

now enable two spacecraft to meet in orbit came straight from his doctoral thesis. After leaving the space program in the late Sixties, Aldrin commanded the test pilot school at Edwards Air Force Base, then left the service to start a new career as an aerospace consultant in California. It was in that period that the idea for the Mars Cyclor was born.

Nobody had thought seriously about a Mars mission in years, he recalls. "There'd been a lot of work done on it in the Sixties, but when NASA's budget fell apart they were scared of seeming too visionary, and Mars became a forbidden subject."

About three years ago I was working on a way to support a moon colony, Aldrin continues. "Instead of using rockets to get there, it seemed more efficient to go with a cyclor orbiting between the earth and the moon, with small transfer vehicles to get you on and off at either end of the tap." Kraft Ehrcok, the late rocket pioneer had done some work on the concept of cyclors in the early Sixties, and Walter Hülster, a noted pioneer of orbital mechanics at MIT, had done more a few years later. Both studies looked promising. "I was trying to find the best orbit for the cyclor."

It took some graduate students at the University of Colorado to break the long silence on Mars. Under the name Case for Mars, they organized scientific meetings in 1963 and 64 to revive the idea of starting an American colony on another planet. Their call for scientific papers on the subject drew worldwide attention and instant enthusiasm.

"In 1964 Aldrin shifted his attention from lunar cyclors to Mars. 'One of the Case for Mars reports caught my eye,' Aldrin says. "It was a mission that called for a loose orbit around the earth and a swing by Mars to drop off supplies and rotate crews. Then it would come back to a high Earth orbit. After looking at the lunar cyclor I couldn't see any reason to stop at Earth. Why not just loop it around the planet and keep going?"

Its trajectory would be more like a satellite's than a rocket's. The

AUTO SENSITICA



INTRODUCING THE KEX M700. THE MOST PLEASURE PACKED CAR STEREO EVER MADE.

Fantasia as it sounds. Pioneer's new KEX-M700 is the first stereo to combine an AM/FM tuner, a cassette deck, and the sounds of compact discs in one compact unit.

Turn on the radio. And enjoy Pioneer's famous SuperTuner III™ reception. Insert a cassette. Full logic auto-reverse, Dolby® B and C, Music Search... of course.

Now slip in six discs. Using the same 6-disc magazine as Pioneer's home CD changers, the KEX-M700 trunk-mounted changer plays all six discs straight through, skips the songs you don't want, or even chooses

selections of random. Naturally, the KEX-M700 has a wireless remote to let you control all three formats at the touch of a button.

The KEX-M700 fits perfectly in your dash. And perfectly in your head.

For the name of the Pioneer Premier Installation Specialist nearest you, call 1-800-421-9404.



System shown: KEX-M700, CDX-M700, front- and rear-amp, 6-disc changer, 60-MW00 6-disc changer, wireless remote control.
© 1992 Pioneer Electronics (USA) Inc., Cary, North Carolina. Pioneer is a registered trademark of Denso/Denso, Inc.

PIONEER

Mars Cypher's orbit is a long ellipse interrupted by loops and isosian bands, where the cypher laps the moon or a planet and uses its gravity to change course. The complex path begins near Earth and extends outward to the orbit of Mars, some 50 million miles away. Passengers ride the cypher when it nearest Earth, ride it out to Mars, and get off at the other end. Or they could get on at Mars and ride it the other way back home.

Airline says a permanent link to Mars is one guarantee that will give space development the continuing attention that NASA program has never had. Without it, he fears, a Mars program could meet the same fate as a grand publicity stunt and leave us with little more than a handful of art books and memories of lost glory.

Cyclers have other tempting advantages over ordinary rockets: There's no need to launch heavy engines, fuel tanks, and life-support equipment up from Earth. Gravity every time you want to send a crew or supplies to Mars. A cypher's arrival, light engines and life-support hardware are lifted only once when the craft is placed in its orbit. Only crews and expendable supplies need to go up for each trip. True, shipping costs should drop several hundred dollars per pound—the exact amount varies with the estimate—to around \$10 per pound.

Early in 1985 after working on the Mars Cypher for six months or so, Aldrin dropped his freelance consulting to help the astrophysics program at the University of North Dakota. At the same time, he joined Science Applications International Corporation (SAIC), a consulting firm that often handles research projects for NASA. There he found friendly competition. It turned out that Dr. John Nefzohi, a long-time member of SAIC's staff, had also been working on a cyclic Mars transport.

Both men have spent years of their lives trying to solve what may be the hardest technical problem in setting up a Mars cypher: finding the right orbit for the craft. Orbital mechanics is a bit like a game of celestial billiards, but in billiards, only the ball moves. In space, so the vehicle moves, so does its destination, and so do the "cushions" that can deflect its path, each in its own unique orbit. Getting them all lined up just right is as much art as science. Buzz Aldrin is widely held to be one of the most talented artists in the field.

Here are the factors to juggle for a trip to Mars: Earth is 93 million miles from the sun on average. Mars varies from 128 million miles to 154 million miles. The distance from Earth to Mars can be as little as 35 million miles or as much as 340 million when they are on opposite sides of the sun. Earth circles the sun in 12 months. Because Mars is farther away and orbits more slowly, its

year is about 2.2 Earth months long. If Mars had a 24-month year, setting up the cypher would be easy. On one orbit you would leave Earth, visit Mars and return home. On the next pass, ride Earth's year later when you reached the orbit of Mars, the planet would be only halfway around its course on the far back of the sun.

The cypher could make that run with only a small crew to maintain the craft. On the first trip, 24 months after the first, Mars would find the planet waiting for you when you arrived in its neighborhood. And so on. With two well-timed cyclers aimed at opposite sides of Mars' orbit around the sun, you could schedule trips to Mars and back once a year.

But that would work only if the orbit of Mars were exactly two Earth years long, 12 months divided into 22 months evenly. (And it isn't, really 22 months, it's 22 and a fraction.) So instead of reaching Mars every second trip, a cypher could conservatively afford 10 decades between Martian rendezvous, missing its connections with its destinations. The trick is to find the best mix of course corrections and gravity assists around planets to give you the most frequent regular arrivals at both Mars and Earth, while using the least fuel.

Both Aldrin and Nefzohi have found ways to solve that complicated equation. Nefzohi did it first, before Aldrin arrived at SAIC

But there is a growing consensus that Aldrin did it better.

Nefzohi's solution is a grand scheme called the VISIT orbit. It stands for Venus-like Interplanetary Station for International Travel. To explain, Or was it Versatile International Station for Interplanetary Travel? I named it that because on a program of the size we are very interested in international cooperation.

The VISIT orbit is in almost the same plane as Mars' orbit around the sun. So a cypher would not have to use much fuel in making course corrections. It takes only 15 months to make one loop between Earth and Mars orbits. A cypher would pass by Mars only every second year, and Earth, once every five years. Thus, if a cypher left Earth in say December 2001, it would reach Mars in March 2003 and return home eight months later. But it would not see Mars again until September 2020, you need at least three or four cyclers to maintain a regular transportation schedule. Aldrin guesses six.

Aldrin's solution operates more like an escalator. In fact, space scientists refer to it as the up-and-down escalator. His orbits take two years to complete and they arrive away from Mars, gaining more fuel for course corrections than the VISIT orbits. Aldrin's plan also calls for symmetrical cyclers that can be set up to reach Mars in 105 days and take approximately 20

months to return to Earth—the up escalator—or to go from Mars to Earth in 150 days and take 20 months in the other direction—the down escalator. As is the case with any good escalator, the tops follow a regular schedule. Just one cypher could transfer people back and forth every 26 months or so. Two cyclers one up and one down would cut that time in half.

After looking closely at Aldrin's work, even Nefzohi is starting to wonder whether the up-and-down escalator may be the way to go. "I was skeptical at first because of the energies required for course changes," he says. "It turns out that they are not as great as I had imagined, and the schedule is certainly attractive. Aldrin has put some very good work into this."

There are still other possibilities. We'd like to know what an interplanetary loop orbit, says Kerry Hook of the Jet Propulsion Laboratory in Pasadena, California, who led a recent study of cypher orbits for NASA. "You'd use the gravity assist of Venus to help maintain a regular schedule between Earth and Mars. The idea deserves more study if we decide to set up a major research program at Venus."

We also looked at sending people and supplies from Earth orbit to an orbiter near Phobos (one of the Martian moons) and back using normal rockets in a minimum-energy trajectory. Nock adds. It turns out, he says, that you can make one flight in

each direction every two and one-half years with rocket-powered spacecraft; for about the same price as the cypher systems. That came as quite a surprise to us, he admits.

Throughout 1985 the National Commission on Space weighed possible plans for the NASA program. Aldrin studied from his home in suburban Los Angeles to the Jet Propulsion Laboratory, the Johnson Space Center in Houston, and NASA's Washington, DC headquarters, lobbying whenever he might see support for the cypher concept. On many occasions he attended commission meetings, and in January 1986 he flew to Washington to present his own testimony to the panel. So did Nock and several NASA scientists.

The group effort apparently worked. In May 1986, after a long delay in the wake of the Challenger tragedy, the commission released its final report, formally endorsing a manned mission to the red planet, construction of a Martian colony and a cypher system to support it.

The report painted a picture of steady structures leisurely gliding through space toward their Martian destination. "Live ocean farms, the cycling spacecraft will contain all the necessities for extended journeys," the commission stated. "They will be sufficiently spacious to provide passengers with comfortable quarters for long voyages through space and would include

PLYMOUTH THE PRIDE'S INSIDE.

INTRODUCING PLYMOUTH SUNDANCE RALLYE SPORT. FUN, PERFORMANCE AND 54 QUALITY STANDARD FEATURES AT AN UNBELIEVABLE PRICE.

Plymouth Sundance RS, The Pride's Inside the performance. Front-wheel drive • a powerful fuel-injected 2.5 engine • close-ratio 5-speed • 14:1 power rack-and-pinion steering • power brakes • precision handling suspensions with gas-charged shocks and anti-sway bars • integral air dam/fog lamps. And excellent gas mileage: 31 EPA est.

highway MPG, 23 EPA est. city MPG. The Pride's Inside the value. Liftback versatility • sport contour seats • split fold-down rear seat • AM/FM cassette • stainless steel exhaust and more. Plus a 7-year or 70,000-mile Protection Plan you can't get from the competition.* Plymouth Sundance RS, The Pride's Inside. Before You're Inside.



*Protection plan and powertrain for 7 years or 100,000 miles and regular color body rust-through for 7 years or 100,000 miles. See limited warranty in owner's literature only. BUCKLE UP FOR SAFETY.

CATCHING THE SHUTTLE TO MARS

It is probably the one of the most complicated endeavors man has ever attempted. A trip to the red planet on the Mars Cycler will involve at least 27 transfers that would daunt the most experienced transporter flyer. The rocket Mars-bound trip goes from Earth to a spacecraft in Earth orbit. From there you continue in a lunar spacecraft and finally to something called an L-1 or point L1, where you'll spend for the Mars Cycler to swing by. Once the cycler reaches Mars, the traveler disembarks for the local Mars port, and from there he makes the last leg of the trip down to the planet. Here is how a typical trip might go.

The journey begins at JFK International Aerospaceport, the aerospaceplane's base in the Northeast. Resembling the space shuttle of the 1980s but larger, the scramjet-powered vehicle can fly passengers to low Earth orbit in less than one hour.

When the plane reaches 150,000 feet, its auxiliary rockets cut in, and the ship turns for the Earth spaceport 300 miles out. The port is a large rectangle of metal trusses. From here you will catch the next orbital transfer vehicle (OTV) to the lunar spaceport.

The lunar spaceport will give you an idea of what you can expect to be looking at for the next two months. Weighing some 40,000 pounds, it is an ungainly structure that resembles half of the Mars Cycler. It consists of one 400-foot-long lattice-work beam. Attached to it are four cylindrical structures, quarters for 17, repair shops, and a fuel dock for the OTVs.

From the tip of the beam stretches a 300-mile strand of Kevlar cable one fifth of an inch thick. This ends in a counterweight that balances the mass of the spaceport so that the whole structure can be spun to provide artificial gravity.

The OTV that takes you to the lunar port is a strange affair. It resembles an enormous, shallow bowl, with a cluster of spheres strung around a axial cylinder nested in the center. The cylinder is the crew compartment, the spheres are fuel tanks, and the dish forms the base of the craft, which shields the crew from solar flares.

The lunar spaceport is in constant motion, gliding in a long, elliptical orbit. When necessary it can swoop close to the moon to meet Earth-bound transfer vehicles or fly far into space to meet ships approaching from Earth. When your OTV arrives, it will dock by clamping itself to the cable extending out from the port structure and pulling

itself slowly toward its port of the port like a spider weaving its web.

Once you've arrived at the lunar spaceport, you have 24 hours to relax in its small cabins. You will no doubt spend much of that time watching the busy commerce that flows around the station as new crew members come with research equipment, and cargo craft ferry manufacturing hardware down to the moon.

The next day it's back into another OTV for a trip out to the lunar cycloport at L-1. Roughly 35,000 miles from the moon on a direct line between Earth and its satellite, L-1 is a Lagrange point, where the pull of the earth and the moon cancel each other out. A space station could remain in that location indefinitely without using much fuel to hold its position.

You will have 48 hours to explore the spaceport (but it's so small, you'll probably do it in 15 minutes). The station itself is attached to the lunar spaceport but with none of the busse found near the moon. In your freshly refueled OTV you will then head out to the mammoth structure.

The cycler looks like two aerospaceplanes, with a pyramidal aft and one pyramidal fore quarter for 94 people; the other carries fuel supplies, workshops, and a place to store and refuel your OTV. Near the midpoint several cylindrical projects jut right angles from the main beam. One is a docking chamber; the others are research labs. The cycler's spin can be stopped to ease docking and to provide for microgravity studies. As it approaches Earth, the cycler spins around its center to provide one g of artificial gravity, but that will be reduced gradually during the 150-day journey to 0.34 g—Mars gravity.

Once the cycler nears its destination, you'll take a transfer vehicle from the cycler to the Mars cycloport. As before, the OTV will pull its way along the Kevlar tether to the cycloport, some 500 miles from the planet.

It's busier there than at L-1, with OTVs going down to Mars and tankers shuttling back and forth from the fuel factory on Phobos, a Martian moon. But you don't have much chance to watch. There is one last ride, on a Mars transfer Resupplying an OTV, its massive base glows with the heat as it enters the Martian atmosphere. Then the Martian beam comes into view as the legs from the landing pad extend and settle on the dusty surface. Your six-month trip is over. You are on Mars.—Owen Davies



Own a bottle.

It's worth the price to have at least one thing in your life that's absolutely perfect.

Tanqueroy Gin. A singular experience.

©1992 B&W IMPORTED DISTILLERS CO., 100% GRAIN NEUTRAL SPIRITS. ALL RIGHTS RESERVED. BOTTLED AND BLENDED IN U.S.A.

substantial research facilities. They will have food production and recycling, water and air reuse and an artificial biosphere closed ecology support.

The cyclicler itself would be only one stage in the long journey to Mars. In both Aldrin's plan and the commission's report, the trip is a buzzing and imaginative catalog of space stations and space-based habitats, none of which exist outside some design studies prepared by Eagle Engineering, a Houston-based research firm founded by former NASA personnel.

You'd leave Earth on a passenger liner. It might be the aerospaceplane now on NASA's drawing boards and slated to enter service in the late Nineties. If so, you'd leave from, say, JFK Airport or Dallas-Fort Worth—almost anywhere with a long enough runway. Another possibility is that a special ferry into orbit might be needed. No one has given the matter much detailed thought as of yet.

Your first stop would be at the Earth spaceport in low orbit. It is a space station but one that's considerably more complex than the one NASA now hopes to build.

You need hangers and fuel tanks and refueling equipment. Aldrin points out: "That isn't compatible with the superclean, zero-g research environment planned for the current space station. And it ought to have a way to move from place to place in orbit, as the current Soviet space station can."

(Aldrin notes that while the space station could not act as a spaceport, the spaceport could easily act as a space station and take over its research functions.) You'd just have to put the research projects on a separate platform far enough from the spaceport to eliminate the fuel vapors, vibrations and the structure's gravity field," he says. "There is nothing difficult or expensive about it."

At the Earth spaceport, you would board an orbital transfer vehicle for a journey to the lunar cyclotron, somewhere near the moon. (One variation on the plan calls for an intermediate cyclotron in geosynchronous orbit, 22,300 miles out from Earth.) The cyclotron would look much like the Mars Cycler, but it would carry only a single pyramid at one end of its buswork beam with housing for 17 people. It probably will not orbit the moon itself but will hang in space at one of the Lagrange points, where the gravitational tugs of the earth and moon counterbalance each other, so that anything placed there will hang in space indefinitely.

So far, of the five possible Lagrange points, L-1 seems the best choice, it lies some 35,000 miles from the lunar surface, on a direct line toward Earth. Again, the details have yet to be worked out.

Board the Mars Cycler, and 160 days later you disembark for another cyclotron, making the transfer in tiny "space taxis" carried in a hanger onboard the cycler. And from there, at last, another shuttle takes you to the surface of Mars.

Aldrin points out that a good deal of aux-

The best way to carry a tune.



Even if you can't sing, it's still a good idea to appreciate great music. With Toshiba's portable CD player, the option is awesome. It packs an AM/FM stereo radio with 12 preset digital tuning, 3 beam laser pickup and 16-program random memory. There's even a quick program key and a rechargeable Ni-Cad battery. It's a high note in portable CD's.

In Touch with Tomorrow

TOSHIBA

Toshiba America, Inc. 7300 Westchester Drive, Torrance, CA 90503

NOVAGRAPHICS

Space artist Eric Fata's paintings have been published in numerous books and magazines. His colorful artwork is now available in collector's priced, posters, prints, and cards from Novographics. We also carry selected books by other space artists.

SEND \$1 FOR OUR NEW COLOR CATALOG

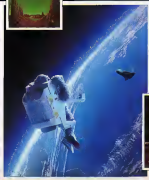
(Check or money order only)

NOVAGRAPHICS
SPACE ART CATALOG
P.O. BOX 12197
TULSA, OK 74112-0197

ATTITUDE BOLD

(book edition)

An encounter in space
[Masterd Armstrong's life is crisscrossing the universe, the Gulf of Mexico, the earth's atmosphere, bold spacewalkers, colorful postcard to space stars, selected, P.O. Box Four]



lary equipment is needed to make this system work. At the very least, it requires a cargo rocket for the Earth-spaceport-cyclerport run and a new generation of heavy-lift launchers to carry the whole works into space. Also needed: bases on our moon and the Martian moon Phobos. The moon base would smelt oxygen from the lunar rock, eliminating the cost of carrying it up from Earth. The Phobos base would manufacture propellant to resupply the cycler and cargo rockets at that end of its journey.

If all this is to be in operation before the year 2014, as Aldrin hopes, a few technical obstacles will have to be overcome—and quickly. My strongest concern is that these long flights are going to be out of communication with Earth for long periods, comments Barney Roberts of the Advanced Projects Office at the Johnson Space Center. "We won't be able to monitor the spacecraft's operation from Earth and help the crew solve whatever problems they run into during a trip. Everything we now do in Houston will have to be automated and put into the ship. It's going to take time to learn how that can be done."

Another problem is life support aboard the spacecraft. "We've been conscientiously trying to learn how to recycle waste products and to provide food in space instead of having to carry enough supplies to last the whole trip," Roberts notes. "By comparison, an open system is simpler and

lighter but requires more resupply trips. For those reasons a partly open system was originally supposed to be part of the space station project, but now a fully closed life support system is the accepted idea."

Similarly it doesn't make sense to run a Mars cycler without closed life support he continues. "The trip is too long and for that reason it would be advantageous to grow our own food."

Nehoff of Science Applications cites two other hurdles. "We've seen what long stays in orbit do to human muscle and bone," he says. "The Russians have had people in space for up to nine months, and some of them could hardly stand up when they got back. We have to learn how to maintain muscle tone and minimize the loss of bone calcium before we can send crews out on flights that will last for years. Spinning the ship to provide artificial gravity will do that but unless it's an extremely large ship, you run the risk of giving everyone onboard severe motion sickness."

The other concern is high-energy radiation. "Nehoff says. "We don't see a lot of powerful cosmic rays on Earth, so we haven't studied how to protect against them. We don't know how much damage high-energy particles will do to the body. There's even a chance that they will do little damage in themselves but will interact with our shielding material to create a shower of particles that are less energetic but cause more biological damage. There is a

lot of research to be done in the area."

Aldrin does not see these as overwhelming problems, however. The cycler would be completely out of from Earth only when the sun passes directly between the cycler and Earth. At those times a relay satellite could be used to maintain communications. Experiments already in progress at NASA labs are addressing the life-support problems that worry Roberts. And preliminary NASA studies have suggested that it may be possible to prevent the debilitating effects of zero g without simulating full Earth gravity if no motion sickness may not be a hazard.

The biggest obstacle confronting the Mars Cycler is NASA's schedule for the next decade. The only Mars mission now on the agency's docket is the Mars Observer, a low-budget orbiter meant to map the planet and analyze its minerals. The probe was to be launched in 1990 but is now on hold until the shuttle returns to service or an unnamed launcher becomes available.

NASA underscored its commitment to its schedule when Sally Ride's study panel on aerospace exploration released its final report last August. After reviewing possible space missions and consulting with NASA planners, Ride advised against a "headlong rush toward Mars." While endorsing the settlement of Mars as "the ultimate objective" of the space program, the report said a lunar base should be established first and all the technical problems of long-term spaceflight solved before we begin to think of expanding into the solar system. NASA does not plan to visit the moon again for at least 20 years.

Aldrin would like to rewrite that agenda completely. His first stop would be to lift a "variable gravity research laboratory"—a single-pyramed version of the cycler much like the cycloraptors. For the Mars Cycler to begin service in 2014, the variable-g facility would have to be completed by 1992, the same year that NASA intends to begin work on the space station.

If Aldrin had his way, the remaining parts of the system would follow in close order: an LEO (low Earth orbit) spacecraft in 1995; a cycloraptor in geosynchronous orbit a year later; and one near the moon in 1998. We would return to the moon in 1999, 20 years ahead of NASA's current daydreams, and build a permanent manned base and oxygen factory there within two years. As all this takes place, Aldrin would have a series of robot probes visit Mars between 1997 and 2001 to learn more about the Martian environment and to help pick a landing site. Manned flybys would follow in 2003 and 2006, each flight dropping off half of the fuel factory to be erected on Phobos. The cycler would begin service to a community on Mars by the year 2004.

The National Commission on Space was much less ambitious in its version of the cycler plan. As the commission saw it, the variable-g research station would not be completed until 2001 and the Earth spacecraft would be delayed until 2007. The



lunar oxygen plant would go into production five years later. Cyclerports would appear near the moon in 2016 and near Mars in 2022. There could be a small outpost on Mars by 2015 and the base would not be fully operational until at least 12 years later.

Now when NASA touts the technical feasibility of Aldrin's scheme (The one scientist who had criticisms would not go on record against the cyclor idea, arguing that at the very least it should be explored further.) The major hurdles it faces are primarily economic: Can we afford to do it? And is it cheaper than (reviving by rocket?) The answer to both questions appears to be a qualified yes. Like many grand schemes, its likelihood is shaped by more mundane developments. For nearly a decade NASA's budget has been frozen at half its Apollo years peak and funding for advanced planning and technology development is now only one tenth what it was. And that doesn't account for the debt-bias: NASA can expect in building new shuttle boosters and a fourth orbiter with little added funding. Not even the announced retirement of the space program's arch-foe Democratic senator William Proxmire of Wisconsin, has given space scientists hope that Congress will add appreciably more green to NASA's dark financial picture.

Just what it would cost to make a start on the Mars Cycler is not clear. It's an easy guess that a manned mission to Mars will not come cheaply, much less a whole cycler system. NASA officials are reluctant to name a price for any part of this package. "There's so much room for error on the engineering and cost that we don't feel comfortable with our estimate on any one piece of the system," hedges Johnson Space Center's Roberts. When you work out a price for the whole program, a lot of these little errors cancel one another out, so we are more sure of that."

And the total? \$160,000,000,000? It's probably safe to ignore that last \$87 because the estimate is good only to plus or minus 20 percent. Say between one hundred forty billion and one hundred eighty billion," Roberts concludes. "It comes to about ten billion dollars a year, including inflation. With inflation, that's only twice as much as the Apollo program."

Numbers like these, say the cyclor proponents, can be misleading. The Apollo program cost \$24 billion in 1967 dollars. In 1980 dollars, that translates into at least \$200 billion. And we paid off the Apollo program in five years. The cyclor program and payment for it would be spread out over 20 years. Roberts's estimate includes the first stage Mars base but not the variable-g research facility, the Earth station or the lunar cyclerport. Figure a little less than \$30 billion for the variable-g research facility and around \$20 billion for each added cyclor. So a four cyclor system could top \$200 billion—to be paid for over a 20 year period. On a yearly basis it's less than what Apollo cost. But that could still

be too big a bill, even for 20 years.

"There's just no way we can do the kind of mission as things stand," Roberts concedes. "Even with one percent growth we couldn't do a Mars mission in the next thirty years. There's no way we could ever do it if the budget stays flat, not in a hundred years. That may change."

The National Commission on Space has forecast two more years of economic drought in NASA's future but called for steady budget growth thereafter to \$20 billion per year by the end of the century. If the gross national product grows steadily at 2.4 percent per year for the next 45 years—slightly better than it has done in the last 25—the space program would continue to soak up only half a percent of the nation's economy. That will require a commitment that cost-obsessed Washington has never been willing to make. Whether it will make that commitment is anyone's guess right now. For the near future, the likelihood of NASA's offering any financial support to the cyclor idea appears bleak. At the Case for Mars conference held this past summer, James Fletcher, the head of NASA, gave general support to the idea of exploring Mars but stopped short of committing the agency to any one technology or timetable.

"I firmly believe we should go [to Mars], he told the conference, and I'm confident we will go. But the question is 'When will we be ready?'"

In the face of this ambivalence Aldrin continues to lobby for his dream. He too made an appearance at the same conference to urge scientists to support a Mars mission and was joined in the efforts by fellow moon traveler and Apollo 11 veteran Michael Collins. America needs the space program, Aldrin told the scientists attending the conference, because of the life it gives men's souls.

Aldrin has another solution. Make the cyclor an international project. "We could start with an international variable-gravity cyclor," he says. The habitat could be a derivative of Skylab with extralife support. I would like to see it launched by the Soviet Union into the same orbit as their Mir space station. A launch in 1992 could celebrate both Columbus and the seventy fifth anniversary of the Soviet revolution."

In July 1985 Aldrin visited the Soviet Union to talk about a joint cyclor program. "I didn't have much luck," he reports. "I spoke with Head Academic on Roid/Sag deer, who is director of the Institute for Space Science. It was very frustrating. They just don't seem ready to talk about a large cooperative program. As things stand, a Russian will set foot on a Martian surface either Mars itself or one of its moons, but we go back to the moon."

So it will not be Aldrin's fault. Shortly after his trip to the Soviet Union he went to Washington to give a report on his findings and to lobby yet again for a more ambitious space program. It is a habit that he intends to continue. □

EARTH

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 38

1985 did not have enough safety measures for pesticides. The wastes will be discharged from a drain into the Mexican Gulf Sea, in the vicinity of a very crowded and highly populated area. He also identified a pesticide formulation plant near Cairo that had made many discharge into the Nile killing fish and causing conflicts with the surrounding "heavily populated areas." An official from the Ministry of Agriculture in Cairo confirmed that the plant represented a potential Bhopal.

In Central America, pesticide manufacturing zones exist in the Dominican Republic and Guatemala. One investigator reported that most of Guatemala's pesticide plants "are practically in the middle of the city and we have no safety measures."

Since the Bhopal pesticide disaster the world has been shaken by additional industrial accidents of major ecological significance. The worst occurred in the spring of 1986 in Chernobyl, USSR. A nuclear reactor exploded spewing radioactivity into the atmosphere, which then carried it to every continent, contaminating food supplies all over the world.

Then came what Europeans call "Chernobyl" or Sandoz Bhopal, in the fall of 1986. A fire at a chemical warehouse owned by the multinational Sandoz, Inc. in Basel, Switzerland, led to the dumping of massive amounts of toxic substances including 66,000 pounds of pesticides into the Rhine River, one of the most important waterways in the world. Ciba Geigy, a neighbor of Sandoz, also released a smaller load of toxic pesticides into the river during the same period.

"I think you're going to have to live with some of it [the risk]," Jackson Blowing, a Union Carbide vice president, told a congressional committee. "Nobody wants a leak to occur. But to operate [the Institute West Virginia] plant without any leaks at all for any length of time is just beyond our capabilities."

In the United States and overseas the accidents continue, usually without fatal loss, but often many people in surrounding communities are exposed to the chemicals. The long-term impact of pesticides poisoning on these victims' health is unknown. And the possibility of a worse accident remains ever present. "There is no question that Bhopal could happen in the United States," says Richard Boggs, a management consultant on employee safety and health issues. "You are dealing with such terribly dangerous chemicals that human lapses or mechanical failures can be catastrophic. The potential is here and it could happen, maybe today, maybe fifty years from now." □

Excerpted by permission of Sierra Club Books from *The Bhopal Syndrome*. Copyright © 1987 by The Center for Investigative Reporting.



FICTION

Tearing down the walls of the scientific community is just the beginning for those afraid of the future

REBELS

BY LEWIS SHINER

Gurine again. Before the protest took over, back when this was a failing luxury hotel, Thomas's office had been the laundry room. He was in the back of the main building, a good half mile from the street, and the rifles sounded like firecrackers. It was the third time this week the guards had opened up on demonstrators—nothing but warning shots so far, but the thought of it still made Thomas a little sick. Two days ago one of the beds, running away, had tried to climb the project fence and gotten hung up in the barbed wire on top. His compensation was gone. He rolled away from the computer and picked up the letter again. It was on lined notebook paper and said, "Need to see you. Where are you hiding out? Love, Lindsey." The envelope had been addressed to him care of the Anthro Department at UT Austin. Please forward. It had come in with the morning mail. He put it back in the envelope and put the

PAINTING BY DIEGO RIVERA

envelope in his shirt pocket. The shooting stopped and now there was another noise a roar that kept climbing and dropping in pitch. Heavy machinery.

Oh Christ! Thomas thought. A tank. His intercom hummed. Wake up Thomas. Sarah said. The Sides are over Big Brother is here. They're coming in. "What the hell are we supposed to do?" "I don't know about you, but I'm going to lie down behind my desk and chant some mantras."

Sarah was overweight and pushing fifty. "That's really funny." Thomas said. "I wasn't kidding. Look, don't do anything stupid, okay? It looks like the entire Mexican National Guard is out there. They will kill you, okay?"

Thomas kicked the screen out of his window and crawled outside. Straight ahead was the crumbling orchard pavilion, its wall of solar cells glistening in the afternoon sunlight. The smell of manure and damp earth drifted off the gardens in front of it. To his left, running for hundreds of yards back along the hillside, were experimental permaculture and agriculture plots, animal compounds, ponds, and stables. To his right were the front gates and the guards.

Thomas watched the tank come over the fence. It had been a hell of a fence—eight feet high and topped with barbed wire cutting them off from the hungry and the poor and the desperate. Now the poles snapped like toothpicks, and metal treads ground the chain links into the lawn.

The tank crawled past the ruins of the casino and parked up against the bulletin. The casino had been the masterpiece of the Hotel Casino de la Selva back in the Twenties and Thirties, when it had been the actual center of Cuernavaca. The project had put a geodesic dome over it, an aluminum framework and insulating insulating plastic pillows. Next to it, the tank looked like a bloody jawed tyrannosaur.

There looked to be about fifty soldiers. They would outnumber the project staff two to one. Thomas sprinted around the back of the main building, toward the swimming pool and the scattered guest cottages. The humidity glued his shirt to his back and bunched up his underwear between his legs. Beyond the dark, algal green of the swimming pool were the plastic courts. The perpetually stoned boatmen, down here from Texas A&M, had lost them to a new gene-spliced kudzu a year ago and been fighting to get them back ever since.

"Thomas! It was one of the summer kids out in the middle of the enormous pool on one of the cozier akes. He had his shirt open and was leaning off the boom. What's happening?"

Were buried, Thomas yelled. Head for the fucking hills.

Between the pool and the back guest houses was a stretch of imported sand, with umbrellas and folding beach chairs. Weeds were slowly taking over, but the footing was still bad. Before Thomas could get across,

if he heard the slap of running feet on concrete and the unmistakable rattle that rifles make when they get lifted to the shoulder and cocked.

"Aho!" Thomas stopped and slowly put up his arms. The soldiers took him into the mural room. Most of the others were already rolling around in the middle of the floor, derailed by the fifty-foot ceilings and the allegorical figures on the walls. The project had been using it for their man-dog room. The soldiers had pushed the tables and chairs off to one side so they could herd everyone together. Every so often the doors would open and another two or three people would struggle in from the back woods; soldiers bailed them to shove them if they slowed down.

Thomas found Judy Shapiro the project director. She and Bill Gesler were the center of attention, but they didn't have any answers either. Gesler was Shapiro's roommate and lover. He was also the only

● *To his right
were the front gates and the
guardia. He watched
the tank come over the fence,
the poles snapping
like toothpicks, and metal
treads grinding
the chain links into the lawn* ●

person on the project who didn't seem to know about her penchant for graduate students of either sex, the younger the better.

They were both in their early thirties, almost ten years younger than Thomas, both veterans of the New Alchemy Institute on Cape Cod and the Landfame Hermit in Colorado. They were surburbed, earnest, and wore odd clothes. Gesler was project secretary, which meant he greased palms and got permits, and generally tried to maintain Shapiro's supply lines to reality.

Thomas had his own title. He was project anthropologist. It didn't mean much, except that Margaret Mead used to hang out at New Alchemy, so Shapiro had wanted an anthropologist of her own. He was supposed to provide expertise on native shelters. In practice, when he wasn't doing the shework that was expected of them all, he had plenty of computer time to work on his own stuff. That being the application of Ilya Prigogine's dissipative structures to the Mayan collapses circa A.D. 900. He'd run out of funding at UT, the project had made him an offer, and now he'd been here two years, and there was a tank in the yard.

"I don't suppose you know anything?" Shapiro asked Thomas. He shook his head. "Stay close. We have to pull up a united front."

Thomas wandered off, found a chair, and sat down. A guards officer came in and stood for a while with his hands behind his back. He was bareheaded, and his uniform hung loosely off his shoulders. He looked about sixty. His hair was brown going to gray, a stigma of European blood. He was a captain, and Thomas suspected he wouldn't go much further. Indian ancestry was the thing these days.

Thomas had seen him out here before, asking questions, pounding his fist into his left hand. His name was Espinosa.

"This is everyone?" he asked Sarah, out of breath, come to stand next to Thomas's chair. Everybody else got more or less into a line facing Espinosa.

"I thought you were cowering behind your desk," Thomas said.

"They dragged me out," she said. "The fence."

Espinosa walked slowly down the line. He pointed to Shapiro and Gesler and finally to Thomas. "You three will stay here." His English was accented but clear enough. The rest of you will go back to the United States. In your homes and families. You will be searched and your belongings will be searched, but you will not be harmed. We will bring a bus to take you back to Mexico City, where you will take an airplane.

"Why you?" Sarah asked Thomas. "Seniorly, I guess." Shapiro and Gesler had been here three years, since he began. Outside of Thomas and the clerical staff, like Sarah, everybody else was pretty recent. Thomas stood up, and Sarah put her arms around him. She was crying. "I don't want to go," she said. "There's going to be concrete everywhere and chlorine in the water. The food's going to taste wrong, and I'll get cancer."

"It's just temporary. Got to be. We'll get the straightened out and send for everybody again."

"God damn it, Thomas, don't patronize me. It's over. The world's not ready for us, and so they're going to destroy us."

"Sarah."
"G'bye, Thomas," she said, backing away. "Peace, love, and all that crap." She wiggled her fingers at him and then turned and let one of the soldiers lead her out.

It took half an hour to get the room cleared. Thomas was amazed to see how hard some of them fought to stay. Who was going to take care of the compost, who was going to check the pH in the fish tanks? What about aphids, what about nitrogen shortages?

One of the grad students, a fat girl from UCLA, tried to get loose. Espinosa signaled to one of his men, who slapped her hard across the face, jerked her wrist behind her back, and marched her out.

But then Thomas thought, if they tried

to drag me out, maybe I'd be fighting, too. The place was seductive, tied goban comfortable with the idea of being out of the power grid, politically and ecologically.

Espinoza kept three soldiers behind with him. They were just kids, Thomas thought. The older ones would be fighting in the eastern jungles or the streets of Mexico City and Zihuatanejo.

"I want you to show me the weapons," Espinoza said.

Shapiro let out a theatrical sigh. "Is that all? The weapons business again? We haven't got any. How many times do we have to tell you?"

"It is known that you are supporting the rebels. We know that you see. The rebels line up outside the gate. We don't look for the guns or the mortars. We look for the nerve gas. The virus."

"For God's sake!" Shapiro said. "Those kids outside were protesters. They want us out of here as much as you do. In spite of the fact that your government asked us here in the first place."

"I am not playing with games here," Espinoza said. "The rebels must be stopped. They are fighting against legal elected candidates. They are breaking the law."

It was a bad year for the Institutional Revolution. The PRI had been continuously in power now since 1946, and counting a few name changes they went all the way back to 1929. Parties didn't last that long by losing elections. Sometimes they

just had to keep recounting the votes until they came out the way they were supposed to.

The PRI had tried that in Zihuatanejo and Taxco back in December, and people had started turning over cars and lighting matches. Half of Zihua had burned to the ground before the guards shot enough people to quiet things down again.

"Okay, we hear you making all the right noises," Shapiro said. "What is it you want?"

"Le mordido?"

Thomas flinched. There was plenty of corruption in Mexico, but a certain style was expected. One didn't haggle over bribes in public.

"No, lady, I don't want your money. I want to see the things you have kept hidden from me. Everything you understand?"

A couple dozen of the soldiers were searching the stall cottages. Thomas could hear drawers slamming and furniture being pushed around. They'd even dragged a couple of mattresses out onto the lawn and ripped them up with bayonets to make their position clear. Thomas felt sorry for Espinoza. What was the old man supposed to make of windrills that looked like toy rocket ships on top of miniature oil rigs? Five- and six-foot-high, cylindrical fish tanks with gurg water wheels floating on top? The glass walls and aquariums on the south sides of all the burghalves?

The worst was the solar wall, troughs of

hyacinths inside a long, lowered greenhouse. It ran straight out from the main building to the fountain where the guards had parked their tank. The project's sewage ran through troughs to get rid of the organics, then out to the fountain and a series of sand filters to clean and aerate it. But the greenhouse itself stank of shit.

Espinoza hesitated at the door, wrinkling his face.

"I'm with you," Thomas said. "But these tanks don't seem to mind the smell of their own shit. All part of living in harmony with the planet."

"Fuck you, Thomas," Shapiro said. "These people?" Espinoza said. "Are you not one of them?"

"That's something Thomas was never good at," Shapiro said. "Making up his mind. Committing himself."

Could we maybe have a little less discussion in the tanks?" Gessler asked.

"I want to see inside," Espinoza said.

"What in hell for?" Shapiro asked.

"What better place to hide weapons?"

"Oh, Christ. Make yourself at home."

"You," Espinoza said, looking at Thomas.

"You come with."

They went in. Thomas breathed through his mouth. He felt like he was getting shit on his tongue and gums. Espinoza made out that it didn't bother him, poking at the plants, bending over to check the undersides of the trailing under the troughs.

"There aren't any weapons," Thomas said.

"I want to believe you," Espinoza said. He rolled up one sleeve and left around in the murky water. "Maybe I do believe you. But I don't trust you. There was a certain dry humor in the start of his eyebrows. You understand?"

"Los requisitos. Formalities."

Claro que sí. Espinoza dried his arm thoroughly with a handkerchief and then dropped the handkerchief on the floor. It was like they had sealed some kind of bargain, though Thomas wasn't sure what it involved. They went back outside. A soldier came running up with a three-foot marijuana plant, dirt still crumbling off its roots. (Mia, captain, Marguena!)

It's not ours, Shapiro said. "God damn it, I told everybody. No dope!"

Espinoza told the soldier in Spanish. "Go talk to the sergeant. See if he's found any drugs in the rooms." Then he looked at Shapiro. "You could go to jail for this, all of you. Smuggling the drugs and helping the rebels."

"I already told you—"

Gessler put a hand on her arm. "Judy take it easy."

Espinoza wasn't bluffing. The plant was more than enough to get them into jail. And if their paperwork got lost and they spent months or years there, even did there, well, it had happened before.

Thomas's skin felt clammy. "Look," he said. "We're trying to cooperate. We didn't know about the marijuana. He was lying, of course, and so was Shapiro. The A&M



gang was famous for their killer hybrid pot if Espinosa tried to burn the plants he would store all of Guernawaca.

"Sergeant?" Espinosa shouted. The sergeant came running back, knees high British Army style. Lock them up, he said in English, then repeated it in Spanish.

The sergeant looked confused. "Where, or?" he asked Espinosa in Spanish. "Everything a glass."

Think of something, Espinosa said. The sergeant shut them in the kitchen. One door led into the mural room and the rest of the main building, and the other door led out by the pool. Espinosa put guards on both of them. "It's time for supper any way," Thomas said. He made himself an avocado sandwich and sat down at the long, grease-soaked table.

Shapiro ranted for ten or fifteen minutes about how none of this could be happening. Finally she got hungry too, and Thomas made some more sandwiches.

Thomas hadn't worn a watch in over a year, but he'd gotten pretty sensitive to the cycles of daylight. Close to sunset the goats and chickens and parrots got restless and let out more than their usual amount of noise. He made it to be about eight o'clock when they heard the tank start up and drive away. A few minutes later Espinosa came in. He was slumping a bit, looking hoarse.

"You can sleep in you some places tonight. There will be guards at the door."

"You want something to eat?" Thomas said. "Well I have to throw it out if you don't."

Espinosa looked uncomfortable. "We meet here tomorrow morning. Seven o'clock. He turned and walked out again.

None of the cottages had locks. Thomas waited until dark to open the door and look out. There were two guards, neither over eighteen. They started to raise their guns, then saw the bottles in his hands. He gave them each a beer and asked in Spanish if he could sit by the pool for a couple of minutes. It was only a few yards away.

"If you try to run, one of them apologued, 'we'll have to shoot you."

"Gero," Thomas said.

When they saw he just wanted to sit by the water, they leded into the darkness and left him alone.

The pool was gigantic, the largest Thomas had ever seen. It was the center of the project, not just physically but metaphorically. The project was a model of the world, and the pool was its ocean. It was stocked with minor carp, which made imitation lakes when they finished their tails. It had alga instead of whales to eat the algae and clean the water. White anemus ate the bigger plants, and the project ate the anemus, and the alga. Thomas was far enough into the metaphor that listening to the pucker of the murky water against the tiles had become like listening to real waves. It cleared his head, relaxed him.

Eventually he noticed an orange glow off to his right, on the hotel side of the shallow end. About the same time he smelled the

smoke from the cigarette. It had been so long since Thomas had actually seen anybody smoking tobacco that he was a little horrified.

"I think," Espinosa said at last, "my men have not much discipline."

"They trusted me," Thomas said. "Don't blame them for that."

"You are believers in trust you North-Americans. True?"

"What do you mean?"

"Tell me about you boats."

"You mean the ocean ake?" The ark was anchored in the deep end. Thomas could hear it scraping gently against the edges of the pool. It was a hell of a design, strong, light, simple, made of balsa wood and epoxy. It was twice as fast as the gasoline-powered boats it replaced, sleek, needed no fuel or engine repairs.

"They use them on the south coast now, true?"

"There's two of them at Zihuatenejo. The people down there love them. They're

●Espinosa
died his arm thoroughly with
a handkerchief and
then dropped the handkerchief
on the floor.
It was like they had sealed a
bargain, though he
wasn't sure what it involved.●

catching twice the fish they used to.

No, Espinosa said. The rebels have your boats now. One is sunk. The other they sail around in the bay. It is a weapon now, you see?"

Stupid bastards, Thomas thought. They'd sunk a boat that could have led hundreds for the rest of their lives. For politics.

"You just too much," Espinosa said. "You trust the money and the tools, and you think people are stupid that don't speak English as good as you."

No, Thomas said. Maybe I used to think like that, before I came here. But people can change. People can learn. That's what this place is all about.

"I would like to believe you." The orange light of the cigarette flew out over the pool and sizzled into the water. Thomas heard a second splash as a carp struck at it. "But I don't trust you."

Thomas went back to his room. The guards, who must have heard Espinosa complaining, looked nervous as he shut them out. He stuck a doorstop in the frame to wedge the door closed.

He didn't want to think about Espinosa

anymore. He spread out Lindsey's letter on the bed next to him and tried to decipher it. She had signed it Love — that had to count for something.

What he wanted to believe was that she'd developed after all these years, a physical passion for her that she could no longer deny. None of the other men she'd had, and God knew there had been enough of them, had worked out. Now Thomas would get his shot. She was his brother's wife, which had always been a problem. Even though his brother was legally dead, had disappeared from the Tinseltown Psychiatric Hospital in Dallas back in the late Seventies and hadn't been heard from since. In those eight years Thomas had seen Lindsey maybe twice, written to her a couple of times a year.

But he hadn't forgotten her. The first time he'd ever seen her was backstage after one of Eddie's concerts. It would have been in the early Seventies sometime. She was hanging all over Eddie. She had on a thin white tank top and no bra, leather jeans, eyeliner all the way around her eyes, boots with three inch heels and zippers. A cigarette hung out of her mouth, the smoke not as strong as her perfume. Her hands rattled with too many rings, and her hair was brittle from bleach.

He was still used to thinking of Eddie as a little kid, but seeing Lindsey changed all that. Her anger was great. A little kid wouldn't have been able to live up to her.

It was bullshit, of course. Under the blatant sexual propaganda she was like anybody else. She watched soap operas and read Cosmo and ate canned peach halves wrapped in a slice of Wonder Bread. But Thomas had imprited her as some kind of bush league sex goddess, the way ducks imprint their mothers, and his left-brain logic had no power over her.

Thinking about her even now made his dick hard as a piece of lumber. He pulled musty-smelling clothes over the fish tanks, but into the south wall. "This could get ugly," he told the fish. "You wouldn't like to see it." He masturbated, picturing Lindsey stretched out on her back, arms reaching up for him, breasts flattened a little toward the sides, eyes a little crossed. Kid stuff. Then he drank a beer and took a shower and went to sleep.

Espinosa met them in the kitchen for breakfast: huevos moltenos. "This is good food," he said. "Very rich."

"Thank," Shapiro said. "since you sent our dishwashers home yesterday, you can do your own dishes."

Forget the dishes, Espinosa said. He looked at Thomas. "Today I want to see what you do with the computer."

"Today," Shapiro said, "is Thomas's day in the gardens. There's nobody to trade out with him."

"Tomorrow maybe there are no gardens. Today I look at the computer."

"Set yourself," Thomas said. He put his dishes and Espinosa's in a sink full of water. continued on page 74



ARTICLE

HOW TO MAKE YOUR OWN SUPERCONDUCTORS

BY BRUCE SCHECHTER

"Let me show you what we are all so excited about," Kanar Patel, director of research at Bell Laboratories, said one warm day early in the spring of 1987. He smiled shyly. Then he placed a dark, black disk about the size of a silver dollar from his pocket. Patel placed the disk in a flat glass dish that was perched on a large cork. Next he reached for an ordinary

thermos bottle with a cloud of condensation quickly pouring from its mouth. "This is just liquid nitrogen," he explained. "It's a very commonly used material; there's no big deal to it. Your doctor uses it to remove warts." Patel poured liquid nitrogen over the disk, and the substance (with a boiling point of -320°F , or $77^{\circ}\text{above absolute zero}$) bubbled in the warm office air.

After a few minutes, as the disk cooled, the boiling nitrogen quieted to a simmer. Patel then produced a small, powerful magnet—a silver cube a quarter of an inch on a side—and placed it in the air above the disk. The black disk, cooled by the liquid nitrogen, had become a superconductor. And the small magnet just hung motionless in the space

above it like it was in the air. By now even a casual viewer of newspapers and magazines has heard that scientists and engineers are excited by a breakthrough in a field with the immediate name of superconductivity. Ordinary electrical conductors exact a stiff energy toll on the electric currents they carry, burning up a significant percentage of usable energy

●The new superconductors are so easy to make that even high-school students can whip them up in their labs. And they have ●



in the form of heat. Superconductors, on the other hand, carry energy absolutely gratis. Because superconducting materials offer no resistance to moving electrons, they're the closest thing to a free lunch the universe has to offer. Casting about for a convenient analogy, journalists have compared the breakthrough to the invention of the transistor or the laser. Actually, it has the potential for being bigger than either of those. "The possibilities," says Praveen Chaudhan, vice president of the Science Research Division of IBM, "are indeed as awesome and wide-reaching as the imagination can absorb, and they may affect the lives of all of us one day. In my twenty-one years as a scientist, I've never experienced anything as profound."

Most physicists agree. Without even thinking very hard, they have come up with dozens of practical applications. Superconducting power lines, for example, could save the large amount of electrical power that is now lost in the form of heat. Vastly powerful magnetic fields generated by superconductors could propel high-speed trains, which would float atop the fields and travel between cities at 300 miles per hour. Superconductors could make computers faster and smaller, be the basis of better



medical scanners, and even drive more efficient household appliances. Once your eyes are trained, you will see applications for superconductivity anywhere. Whenever electricity is used or energy is wasted, superconductors could help. The twenty-first century commuter, for instance, might drive a superconducting car that levitates over a magnetic roadway. The highly complex superconducting computer that runs the car would be more powerful than the most advanced present-day computer and fit compactly into the dashboard. And as you gazed into the distance, your view would be unobstructed. The ugly, hulking power lines that once dominated the landscape would be replaced by compact superconducting solar collectors—devices that would be efficient and neat. (We'll justifiably, of course, practical use of superconductors was elusive, to say the least.)

The first superconductor was discovered in 1911, when Dutch physicist H. Ke-

merling Onnes cooled down a sample of mercury while measuring its electrical resistance. As expected, the resistance smoothly decreased with the falling temperature. Then, at about 4° above absolute zero, the mercury shed every last trace of its electrical resistance. As abruptly as water turning to ice, the normal mercury became a superconductor.

Over the next 50 years, scientists learned that almost any metal could become a superconductor. Superconducting compound materials—including niobium (titanium today used in medical scanners and atom smelters)—were found as well. But no matter what the substance, it had to be cooled to nearly absolute zero before superconducting characteristics set in. And until the 1950s, nobody had any notion of just how these superconductors worked.

For more than half a century, superconductivity was one of the outstanding mysteries of physics. Then, in 1957, physicists John Bardeen, Leon Cooper, and John Schrieffer published a historic series of papers describing the phenomenon. The scientists, who won a Nobel prize for their work in 1952, proceeded from an already well established observation that an electric current moving through an ordinary metal is essentially a stream of electrons flowing through a fixed crystal lattice. Electrical resistance arises when, from time to time, the electrons smash into the crystal lattice, losing energy. But in a superconductor, the scientists say, something very different happens: The electrons become attracted to one another, and now instead of traveling the lattice one by one, they travel in pairs. These electron pairs engage in an elaborate kind of dance. When one zips, the other zags, and when one moves to the right, the other moves to the left. In other words, they become mirror images of each other, so that when the first electron bumps into an impurity, the second one ricochets, regaining the energy the first one lost. The net result is that the pair neither gains nor loses any energy as it travels through the crystal lattice of the metal. The metal thus has no electrical resistance and is called a superconductor.

But the new understanding brought scientists no closer to the goal of creating superconductors that functioned at temperatures higher than a few degrees above absolute zero. (Absolute zero is equivalent to approximately -273.15°C, the temperature at which every last bit of heat is removed.) To achieve these low temperatures, scientists had to use liquid helium and elaborate, bulky insulation. According to Patai, when you take cooling costs and other factors into account, using liquid ni-

Previous pages: Levitator achieved with a superconductor and five magnets. This page (top): A superconducting ceramic moving toward a magnet. (Bottom): Electron microscope image of a high temperature superconductor.

trogen is about 1,000 times less expensive than using helium. So almost all of the wonderful applications of superconductors were used only where nothing else would do—as in the magnets in giant atom smashers for instance, and in the latest medical scanners. Technologists were teased and tantalized by the potential of supercon ductivity. They felt like starving men feed ing on beautiful photographs of food.

Spurred by high-tech dreams, scientists have spent entire careers searching for materials that become superconductors at higher temperatures. The late Gerrit Mat thias, who divided his long career be tween Bell Labs and the University of Cal ifornia in San Diego, was the best known and most successful superconductor hunter. Guided by little more than intuition, Matthias and his co-workers discovered hundreds of superconductors, including the nebular compounds that form the ba sis of the current generation of practical superconducting devices. In their search for better superconductors, scientists left no plausible stone unturned and even had a go at some pretty implausible ones. On the belief that some biological molecules might be superconducting, for instance, one investigator bred bacteria in a strong magnetic field, hoping to grow supercon ducting bacteria. It was a crazy idea but not quite crazy enough to work.

Room-temperature superconductors, of course, would be ideal. But superconduc tors that could be kept cool with the help of liquid nitrogen, which is cheaper than beer and can be kept overnight in a picnic cooler, would be a development of incal culable importance. After 75 years of re search, however, nobody had even gotten close to nitrogen temperature. Most be lieved that nitrogen-temperature superconduc tors were simply impossible, that nature wasn't that obliging.

Nature, it turns out, has been not only obliging but magnanimous. Thanks to a stunning series of discoveries initiated by Alex Muller and Georg Bednorz of the IBM Zurich Research Center, scientists have found a class of materials that become su perconductors at well above the tempera ture of liquid nitrogen. In fact, these mate rials, which become superconductors at 90° above absolute zero, are so easy to make that high-school students can whip them up in school labs. And they have.

Paul Grant, a research scientist of the IBM Almaden Research Center in San Jose, California, believes he has even come up with the first practical use of the new su perconductors—science education. A few months after he and his colleagues had whipped up their first batch, he advised high school science teacher David Pritzl and his students (from Gilroy, California (famous for its garlic), to have a go at making superconductors themselves. Grant feels that this must be some kind of record. "In less than six months a major discovery made the trip from the research laboratory to a high-school chemistry project," Grant

says. "Next year, science fairs will have hundreds of these experiments."

The new superconductors are made up of yttrium, barium, copper and oxygen—the chemical formula is Y₂BaCu₃O₇. The proportions of the yttrium, barium, and copper have led scientists to call the ma terial 123—a nice coincidence, since mak ing it is as easy as that.

To start, according to the recipe formu lated by Grant, you will need some copper oxide, barium carbonate, and yttrium oxide. The first two are often found in high-school chemistry labs. All three can be ob tained from almost any chemical supply house or, as Grant suggests, scrounged from a nearby university or junior college. The chemicals need not be of that pure—99.9 percent is fine. As the formula implies, the proportions of the three chemicals should be one part yttrium to two parts barium to three parts copper. According to Grant, 1.13 grams yttrium oxide, 3.95 grams barium carbonate, and 2.39 grams



● *The specter of a magnet hanging motionless in space should propel as many students into the sciences as the ominous beeping of Sputnik did a generation ago.* ●

copper oxide will do just fine.

Grind the chemicals to a fine powder with a mortar and pestle, obtainable at any chemical warehouse. Next, bake the pow ders in a kiln at a temperature of between 900° and 950° C for 12 hours. Turn off the kiln and, without removing the mixture, allow it to cool. This should take five or six hours. The resulting material should be a fragile black mass. Grind it up again and place the powder in a disk-shaped die about a half-inch in diameter. Place a metal anvil (a potato that just fits in the die) over the powder and compress it in a hydraulic press to 15,000 to 18,000 pounds. Such a hydraulic press is found in most high-school machine shops.

The resulting disk is not yet a superconductor because, although it contains the right proportions of yttrium, barium, and copper, it does not contain enough oxy gen. The disk must be baked again, this time in a gentle flow of oxygen, which can be pumped back into the kiln with the sort of tube found in any chemistry lab. (Add ing oxygen isn't strictly necessary, but it makes for a better superconductor.) The students at Gilroy High used oxygen ob

tained from their school's machine shop. The material is again baked at 950° C, but it is crucial to cool it very slowly—eight hours at the minimum—to ensure it absorbs enough oxygen.

To make sure your project is successful, you must be particularly careful about a few common pitfalls. Temperature is critical. While baking your material at 950° C is ideal, cooking it at 1,000° often means failure. You must make sure you cool your disk down slowly and measure your ingredi ents carefully. Above all, keep your lab bench clean. Contaminating one sub stance with another drastically lowers your chance of success. Please remember: safety scopes and safety complete. The experienced chef knows the end fills in missing steps unconsciously. The same is true of laboratory recipes. The consequences of mistakes in the kitchen are only unpalatable; laboratory mistakes can be danger ous or even deadly. So have a profes sional, such as a science teacher in the room while the work is being done.

But if it all goes well, your disk will be a superconductor. To prove this, you will need some liquid nitrogen (which can be ob tained from a local college, dermatologist, or welding supply house), an insulated cup, and a silver or a samarium-cobalt magnet. The last is a powerful, lightweight magnet available from, among other sources, Ed mund Scientific in Barrington, New Jersey. Invert the insulated cup and place the disk of 123 on the slightly concave cup bottom. Handle the 123 with plastic tweezers because it crumbles when it absorbs moisture. Put a silver of the magnet on top of the disk and pour on a little liquid nitro gen, just enough to almost submerge the disk. As it cools, the 123 disk becomes furred with ice. And then the magic: The disk becomes superconducting, and the magnet leaps into the air.

Already Arthur Ellis, of the chemistry de partment of the University of Wisconsin-Madison, plans to put together a levitation kit that includes a superconducting disk and magnet. And as far as Grant is con cerned, the specter of a magnet hanging in space should propel as many students into science as the ominous beeping of Sputnik did a generation ago. There will be kids growing up as familiar with super conductivity, he says, "as the present generation is with lasers and computers. I don't want to overstate it, but it is our bene fit to have an education that is well edu cated in the science of the day."

Whether or not you go to the trouble of making your own superconductor, you can still enter Omni's Superconductor con test. We would like you to submit 200 words or less on the most creative future superconducting invention you can think of. Your entry may have worldwide implications or may simply be fun. A panel of judges will review all submissions, and the winner will receive \$500. Please send entries to Superconductor, Omni, 1905 Broadway, New York, NY 10023. □

REBELS

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 10

They went to his office, and Thomas turned on his PC. "You want to see my stuff or the project stuff?" He was networked to the project database and could call in any of the monitor programs.

"No," Espinosa said.

Thomas logged on and called up his mapping program. He was suddenly conscious of his open window: of the screen lying out on the lawn where he'd locked it. Espinosa didn't say anything about it, so neither did he. But the memory of the tank, the rifles, the men pawing through the cottages, was a physical presence in the room.

A graph scrolled down the CRT. It looked a little like a topographical map, the various regions shaded with dots, brackets, plus signs, asterisks, and rectangles.

"This is a trend surface analysis of Mayan sites," Thomas said in explanation. The words came out fast and harsh. "It's a kind of regression analysis, using the region as a response surface."

"Trend surface analysis," Espinosa said. He looked as if someone were explaining to him why his chicken was dead. Sad, frightened, unable to understand. Thomas suddenly saw the deliberate sadism in what he was doing: slapping Espinosa around with words and machines

that were as alien as he could make them. He swiveled around in his chair.

"Look," he said. "I understand your position. You don't want to be here. The government's scared, you're scared, you're grabbing at straws. Es decir, worse: a tin blede, okay?"

"Just talk English. I understand you. Maybe you're afraid of this place. Because you don't understand what's going on here. But there's no big mystery to it. I can show you how to use a computer this afternoon."

"My son, he uses the computers at the university city. We don't afraid of computers."

"Okay, fine. But what I'm saying is, this isn't what you're looking for. This is ancient history. This is about the Mayan collapse, a thousand years ago. It shows when the cities died out. Were still trying to figure out why it happened."

"Maybe they had rebels," Espinosa said. "Maybe they did. It was in fact, one of the models he was testing, and consistent with Piigogonia's work."

"The dark areas, they are the most recent."

"Kind of," Thomas said. "It's showing a lot of different things at once. Population, economy, what the land is like, government."

Espinosa was nodding. "My son is study the what you call it, Science of politics."

"Probably a real good idea," Thomas said.

One of the soldiers knocked on the open door and came in. "There is a woman," he said to Espinosa in Spanish. "A gringa, blond. Looking for him." He tilted his head toward Thomas.

"Lindsay," Thomas said, his throat closing up on him. "Se llama Lindsay."

The soldier looked at him. "Si, verded?"

"Okay," Espinosa said. "Search her. But be careful with your hands, you understand me? And bring her to me."

Thomas got up, sat back down again. Espinosa was watching, and he seemed to relax a little for the first time: it's the first weakness any of us have, let him see. Thomas thought, We've been holed up here like some kind of pale foreign gods, doing our favors and expecting to be loved in return. No wonder they resent us.

"She is you girlfriend?" Espinosa asked gently.

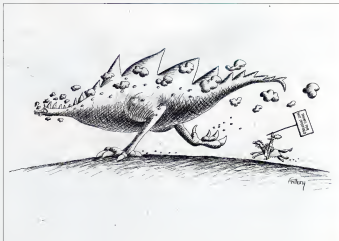
"No," Thomas said. "Just - she's just a friend."

"Si claro," Espinosa said. "Of course," it was the way he might have smiled at his son, at the university in Mexico City.

The guard brought her in, and Thomas stood up again.

"Nothing, si," the guard said in Spanish, and Espinosa nodded him away.

Her hair was darker, not quite brown, and some of the long strands had gone white.



She still wore eye makeup, but the eyes looked softer, set in a web of fine lines like the ones that had come up at the corners of her mouth. No other makeup except a little pale lipstick. Nothing to hide anymore. She wore a simple knit dress, navy blue, loose enough to fit local standards of modesty. Flat shoes, no jewelry.

Except her wedding ring.

"You look wonderful," Thomas said. "I can't believe how good you look."

"You, too," Lindsey said. She had trouble meeting his eyes. She held on to her bare upper arms, forearms crossed over her chest. Thomas saw she wasn't going to hug him. The rest of his fantasies crumbled and blew away like fairy dust.

Your whole life has been like this, he told himself. You've been sitting around waiting for someone or some idea to come along and sweep you off your feet. How much longer are you going to wait?

He offered her his chair, and she settled cautiously, tugging on the hem of her dress, fiddling with her purse. Finally she looked at Espresso and then at Thomas. "What in God's name is going on here?"

Thomas shrugged. "Up until yesterday we were trying to save the world. Now an orgy awaits, now food supplies, now shelters, the whole bit. Now it looks like the world is not interested in being saved." He wanted a reaction from Espresso but he didn't get one.

Are you, like, under arrest or something?"

"I don't know. G-damn, Captain Espresso am I under arrest?"

"Not officially. Not right now."

"Can we talk?" Lindsey asked. "I mean, in private? It's... it's a personal matter."

"Ah," Espresso said. He put his hand around his chair and looked away. After a few seconds he said, "We go outside. You sit and talk, far enough away we don't hear you, but we can see everything."

"So I don't give her any microfilm."

"No film, no wire, no nerve gas," Thomas could no longer tell whether Espresso was kidding or not.

"I have to show him a picture," Lindsey said. "Is that okay?"

"Show it to me."

Lindsey passed him a three-by-five black-and-white print. Espresso looked at it very hard for a few seconds, then turned it over a couple of times. He shrugged and handed it to Thomas.

It showed three Maybines in robes, laughing and smoking dark conical cigars. A fourth man with equally long hair and the same kind of cotton robe looked like he was trying to get out of the picture.

The fourth man was his brother Eddie.

They sat on folding chairs by the pool. Thomas shifted from side to side, listening to the sand crunch under the soles of

the chair. "Do you want to talk about it or not?" Lindsey asked.

"Sure," Thomas said. "Where did you get the picture?"

"Some kid reporter took it. Here on assignment for Noking Stone. Trying to get an interview with the robots. He did a feature on the Lacordones when he was waiting. His editor knew Eddie is the Sewantias and recognized him."

"So now what happens?"

"So now I go up there and look for him. What else?"

Thomas shrugged.

"For Christ's sake!" Lindsey said. "What the hell's wrong with you? If this is Eddie, then it means he's okay! Here alive! Here your brother, for Christ's sake! Don't you care?"

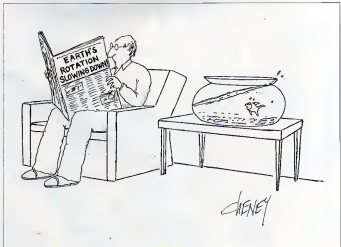
"I care," Thomas said. "Maybe I care more than you do. I care enough to leave him the fuck alone if he wants. Look, even if I could get away from here, even if we could talk Espresso into letting me go, who says Eddie even wants to be found?"

"Maybe he has amnesia."

"Amnesia. Shit. Maybe it's not Eddie at all, maybe it's his evil twin. You watch too much TV."

"What do you want me to do, just forget about him?"

"That's exactly what you should do. The entire country is coming down around our ears. Those mountains are full of rebels."



and the guards are going nuts trying to find them. If you get caught up in that, you're going to need somebody to rescue you!"

"That's why I want you to come with me!" Youro chasing the past. Eddie chuckled at all ten years ago. He cut his records and said what he had to say and got out. He's finished. He's retired. If he wants to play Indian for the rest of his life, he's entitled."

"What about you? Are you retired, too?" Thomas remembered the look on Espinosa's face when he talked about his kid. For the first time he saw through to something that he doubted Gesler and Shapiro had ever seen. Espinosa's kid, the son of a career military man in a Third World country, plugging away on his CRT. If that wasn't the future, he didn't know what was.

"I don't think so. I said. I think maybe I'm just getting started. I've been standing around here for a couple of years with my thumb up my ass when there's real work to be done. Changing people's heads. People like Espinosa. Maybe stopping the next Chernobyl or Bhopal before we kill off the whole planet."

She shook her head. "You tell me I'm living in the past, and then you start up with all this Woodstock generation crap. You're not going to change anything living out down here."

"Who's hiding out?" Thomas said. "They're right up against the future every day here. They've got close to a thousand sensors all over the complex, feeding a central computer. They've got plans to rebuild entire cities with solar technology to teach poor villages how to build towns like that one there—"

"Listen to you. You keep saying they I hear everything you're saying but I don't buy it. I think you're kidding yourself. People aren't going to tear down all their beautiful ranch-style homes and start living in greenhouses. Things are just going to go on the way they always have."

Thomas looked down at the sneakers, taping the sides together. "You know what they say about me here? They say I mean paku. It's Japanese or something. It means I show too much white along the bottoms of my eyes. It's supposed to mean I'm out of balance or something. Well, maybe I am. I'm forty-one years old. I'm divorced, no kids, no house, no car, no pension. It's time for me to start believing in something."

Thomas. "No," he said. "Maybe we can't change everything overnight. But we can get started. A little at a time. Retrofitting the building. When the ranch houses fall down we can put up something better. Then just getting the information out there would be something." Finally he looked at her. "It's time for me to do this," he said. "It's what I want." They both got up. She put out her hand, and Thomas took her in his arms just because he wanted to. He held her until she relaxed and put her arms around him, too. The smell of her hair was sweet, intoxicating, but when he tried to concentrate on it, it went away. It was like he was

already trying to remember it. He was the first to let go.

"I'm at the Hotel Capitol," she said. "Calle Uruguay, near the Alameda. If you change your mind."

Not this time. Thomas said. She stepped once by the far side of the pool and looked back. Thomas sat down and stared into the water, and finally she went away.

Espinosa sat in the chair next to him, the one where Lindsey had been sitting. "She want you to leave with her?"

"Yeah. Thomas said. "That's what she wanted."

"She is a very beautiful woman. Very handsome."

Thomas nodded. He picked up a thumb-sized chunk of cement and tossed it at the nearest carp. The water killed its momentum. It drifted slowly past the nose of the fish, which had backed up two inches to watch it. Fuck you, too, Thomas thought.

"I could let you go," Espinosa said. "To go with her. You don't need to be here."

He means it, Thomas decided. No ulterior motives, no bullshit. It made him pain fully self-conscious. "No," he said. "Thank you. But no. I want to stay here."

"It is so important to you? This work?"

"Yes," Thomas said. "This work."

"Do we get our people back?" Shapiro asked. They were in the mural room again. Espinosa had brought two of his men along, but their rifles were slung over their shoulders, out of the way.

"No," Espinosa said. "We are not responsible for so many North Americans all in one place."

"Then what's the point? The three of us can't run this place by ourselves."

The Republic is by your partner now. We bring in people to help you."

"Great," Gesler muttered. "We've just been retrained."

"What people?" Shapiro asked. "The Army?"

"No. I think maybe my son like to work here. He can bring others from the university city to help him."

"Your son?" Shapiro said. "What kind of bullshit stunt—"

"Judy," Thomas said, "just shut up for once." He nodded to Espinosa. "I think that's really a good idea. I look forward to meeting your son. I think we'll have a lot to learn from each other."

Thomas. Shapiro said.

He held up one hand. "Not right now, okay? Maybe later." He walked over to the door. His footsteps were very loud on the parquet. "I think you guys can get along fine without me, and I've got a lot of work to do."

These were parrots in the trees behind the gardens. They had the intonations of speech but none of the sense. Thomas found their cries somehow comforting as he knelt in the damp black earth and started pulling weeds. **DD**

something out of the experience if they feel they deserve more, than the process works better." It's crucial, Hart notes, that people trust the other members of the group.

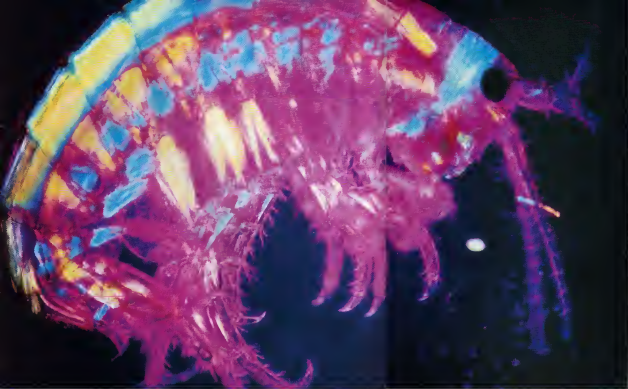
Henry Herrera, professor of psychiatry and medicine at the University of Rochester School of Medicine and Dentistry agrees. "There are common elements in all activities intended to change behavior or points of view," he says. "It's very important in all the healing professions that participants share the same worldview with the therapist and that they believe in the therapy and the therapist."

Herrera, however, questions whether Hart's future-drama technique has been evaluated using methods of assessment such as the use of control groups to judge the effectiveness of the treatment. "I have no doubt that people derive psychological benefits from this experience," Herrera says. "But I would want to know if the effects are uniform, how long the benefits last, and what the risks to participants are, if any." Too many New Age therapists are not rigorously evaluated today, Herrera adds.

Hart charges \$10 to \$15 for an hour-and-a-half session. Some companies spend as much as \$1,500 for a full weekend. He now plans to join forces with Raghu Nath, a University of Pittsburgh management professor, to build a series of high-technology centers. Advanced computer robotics, and electronics companies would collaborate to push American technology to the edge of the avant-garde. As part of that effort, each center would contain one building devoted to what Hart calls "high-socio-technology": the application of sociometric techniques like future travel to help human relationships keep pace with rapidly developing high technologies.

"Ninety-five percent of the small high-tech companies that start up fold within a few years," says Nath. After the initial phase, management stiffens up and acts without imagination. "Nath thinks that future travel could help prevent American high-tech companies from stagnating. "Using the technique," he says, "would keep management fluid and move businesspeople from thinking only about everyday considerations into realms of pure creativity."

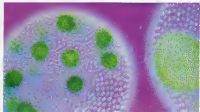
Increasingly, corporations are using self-realization techniques such as future travel as a management tool to promote creativity. "I find this phenomenon very curious," Herrera comments. "Were supposed to be a highly developed technological and scientific culture, but more and more people are seeking some kind of symbolic, transcendental experience—a religious experience." Herrera believes that this trend in big business forces us to ask questions about our need for values and meaning in contemporary society. "It's obvious that we are not capable of sustaining a purely technological culture," he says. **DD**



These strange hairy beetles, colonial rotifers, and elegant abstract sea leeches of the hunt. The hunter is reformed microbiologist Alex Rakocy. He conducts his photo safaris in the unexciting lands of Illinois and Indiana, in ponds less than an hour's drive from his home near Chicago. Over the last nine years he has tracked down and photographed hundreds of the esoteric flora and fauna that can be found in a drop of fresh pond water. Looking nothing more lethal than a free-meatie parakeet net, the scientist/photographer skims water samples from suburban ponds. He then brings them back to his home laboratory, where he sorts through the microscopic trophics and photographs them using a technique called optical staining.

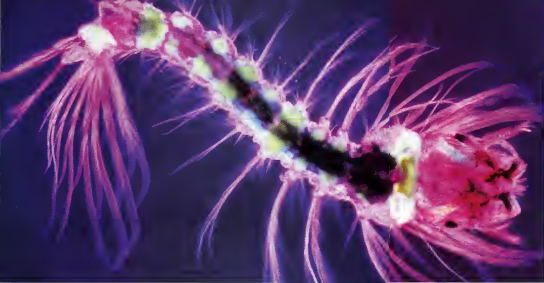
Chemical staining, employed in conventional photomicrography, highlights microorganisms with color dyes. One problem: The small creatures not only die from the staining process, but their delicate structures are damaged as well.

Rakocy has devised a way to get vivid color photos of living microorganisms like the tiny freshwater shrimp (left) and the fragile colony of green algae (below) without obliterating them. He photographs his captives in their drop-of-water habitats and adds various dyes with a series of colored filters attached to his camera lens. It doesn't interfere with the creatures' well-being at all; he says of the process, "so you see the living organisms just as they appear in their natural habitats." You also



LITTLE DROP OF HORRORS

BY HENRY WOLK



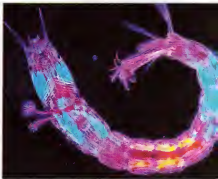
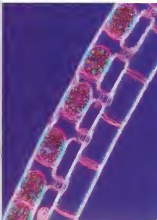
get to see parts of an organism that you would not get to see any other way like the fine hair structures on the body of the mosquito larva (above).

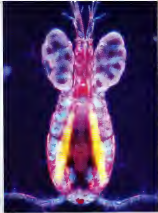
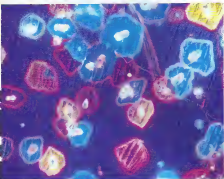
Rasko sets out on sabbatic in the early spring and travels to several ponds, bodies of fresh water formed by the melting snow. These ponds are microcosms in the literal sense of the word. "Many of the same organisms found in suburban ponds can be found all over the world—in New Zealand, Alaska or the Malay Peninsula," he points out. "These creatures are the beginning of the food chain—true pioneer life. Without them, there would be no higher forms of life."

Every pond he has found, "has its own characteristic life forms and its own life span. The environments in which these creatures dwell are as fragile as they are. The average vernal pond, Rasko estimates, lasts barely four months. Thus what was a body of water teeming with life in

Rasko's sensitive photo technique captures the delicate structure of the larva of an anopheles mosquito (above); green algae in the early stages of growth (above right), the larva of a midge (far right), and reproducing algae (right).

•Many of the same organisms found in suburban ponds can be found all over the world. •



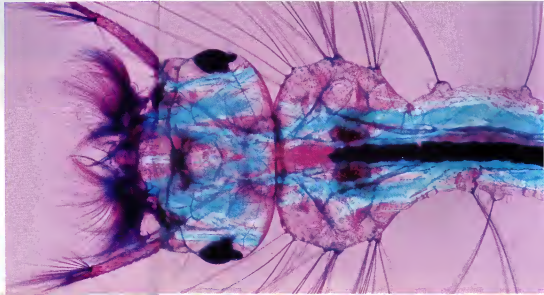


●The cycle of birth, life, and death in this little universe is, by our standards, all too brief●

March is a barren stretch of parched land in midsummer. The cycle of birth, life, and death in the universe is by our standards, all too brief.

His explorations, which he describes as a kind of "wildlife photography under the microscope," have shown there are aesthetic as well as scientific dimensions to the world visible through his microscope. Over time he began noticing the recurrence of designs in nature, like the ragged pattern made by the crystals found under one insect's carapace (far left). The more of these he collected, the more a sense of déjà vu crept over him. Then one day he realized where he had seen these designs: on the canvases of abstract painters like Joan Miró, Wassily Kandinsky, and Paul Klee. Paikday has now moved on from simply cataloging the creatures of his tiny universe to searching it for designs overbore of the masters. Even in a drop of water art and life become one. □□

They crystals on an insect's shell (far left), a small crustacean with two egg sacs (left), the flowerlike structure of a protozoan colony (below left), and the feisty cutesy mosquito larva (below) were all found in a drop of pond water.





FICTION •

DINER

Henry is planning an all-American Independence Day celebration, but everyone knows he can't deliver

BY NEAL BARRETT, JR.

H

He woke sometime before dawn and brought the dream back with him out of sleep. The four little girls attended Catholic junior high in Corpus Christi. Their hand-painted guitars depicted tropical Cuban nights. They played the same chord again and again, a dull repetition like small beads of paper hitting a drum. The light was not smoky, the furniture unrevealed. He made his way carefully across the room. The screened-in porch enclosed the front side of the house facing the Gulf, allowing the breeze to flow in three directions. He could hear raking soil, sniff the sharp tang of sodine in the air. Yet something was clearly wrong. The water he used the sky had disappeared, left behind dark coagulation. With sudden understanding he saw the screen was dotted with bugs. Grasshoppers barked out the morning. They were bouncing off the screen swarming in drunken legions. He ran outside and down the stairs, knowing what he'd find. The garden was gone. A month before, he'd covered the small plot of ground with old window screens and bricks. The keepers had collapsed the whole device. His petal stands of lettuce were cropped clean, razored on the ground as if he'd clipped them with a mower. Raspberries, carrots, the whole bit. Eaten to the stalk. Then it occurred to him he was naked and under attack. Grasshopper socks, knitted there.

PAINTING BY RALPH GOINGS

way up to his knees. Something con- sidered his crotch. He yelled and struck out blindly, intent on knocking hoppers silly. The fight was next to useless, and he released up the stairs.

Jenny woke while he was dressing. "Something wrong? Did you yell just a minute ago?"

"Hoppers. They're all over the place." "Oh, Mack."

"Little fuckers ate my salad bar." "I'm sorry. It was doing so good." "It ain't doing good now. He started looking for his hat."

"You wear something to eat?" "I'll grab something at Henry's."

She came to him, still unafraid from sleep, awkward and twitching at once. Minnie Mouse T-shirt ragged as a kite. A certain yielding coming against him.

"I got to go to work." "Your boss man."

"I dreamed of little Mexican girls." "Good for you." She stopped back to gather her hat, her eyes somewhere else. "Nothing happened. They played real bad guitar."

"So you say."

He made his way past the dunes and the tagged stands of sea grass, following the path over soft, dry sand to solid beach, the dark rows of houses on side of to his right, the Gulf rolling in, brown as mud, giving schools of mist a side. The hoppers had moved on, leaving dead and wounded behind. The sun came up behind dull, enemic clouds. Two skinny boys searched the ocean's morning debris. He found a pack of Agricultural Hero cigarettes in his pocket and cupped his hands against the wind. George Panagopoulos said there wasn't any tobacco in them at all. Said they made them out of half-dried shit and half kelp and that the shit wasn't bad, but he couldn't abide the kelp. Where the sandy road angled into the beach, he cut back and crossed Highway 87, the asphalt cracked and covered with sand, the tough coastal grass crowding in. The highway trailed southwest for two miles, dropping off abruptly where the red white and blue Galveston lanes used to run, the other end stretching northeast up the narrow strip of Bolivar Peninsula past Crystal Beach and Gilchrist, then off the peninsula to High Island and Sabine Pass.

Mack began to find Henry's posters north of the road. They were tacked on telephone poles and kiosks on the door of the dilapidated Texaco station, wherever Henry had wandered in this merchandising adventure. He gathered them in as he walked, snapping them off like paper towels. The car began to balk, hot wind stinging up sand in tiny storms. The posters said: **FOURTH OF JULY PICNIC AT HENRY'S COTTAGE DINER ALL THE AMERICAN POP YOU CAN EAT IS OUR BUSINESS AMERICA**

Henry had drawn the posters on the backs of green accounting forms sal-

vaged from the Sand Palace Motor Home Inn. Even if he'd gotten Rose to help, it was a formidable undertaking.

No easy task to do individually, ordered, slightly crossed, and plainly color-coded labels of our country. Every George Washington wore a ratty cap-on. Second Inauguration and, for some reason, a sporty little Matamoros pimp mustache. Now and then along the borders, an extra seal or bonus, snappy American flags or red cherry bombs going apow.

Mack walked on picking posters. Spinning back east he saw water flat as slate, vanishing farther out with ticks of the eye. Something jumped out there or some- thing didn't.

Jose and Morgan were at the diner and George Panagopoulos and Flooze. They were a collection of gmmes caps and patched-up tennis shoes, jeans still and squawed with the residue of fish. Mack took the third stool down. Flooze said it might

Henry's standing over the stove behind the counter, poking something flat across the grill, concentrating intently because he's already seen the posters rolled up and stuffed in Mack's pocket

get hotter. Mack agreed it could. Jose leaned down the counter.

"Hoppers get your garden, too?" "Right down to bedrock, sir!" Mack said. "I had the tomato." Panagopoulos said, "This one little asshole tomato, 'bout half as big as a plum. I'm taking a piss and hear these hoppers coming and I'm down and out of the house like that. I'm down there in what, maybe ten, twenty seconds for; and the tomatoes, a little bugger and a seed. You know?" A little bugger hanging down, and that's all. He made a swipe at his nose, held up a finger and looked wailed and goggle-eyed.

Mack pretended to study the menu and ordered KC steak and kiks and coffee and three eggs over easy, and all this time Henry's standing over the charcoal stove behind the counter, poking something flat across the grill, concentrating intently on this because he's already seen the posters rolled up and stuffed in Mack's pocket and he knows he'll have to look right at Mack sooner or later.

"Galveston's got trouble." Jose said. "Dutch sowed back from seeing that woman in CUTE looks like a frog. Said no-

body's seen Mendez for 'bout a week."

"Eddies a good man for a Mack." Morgan said from down the counter. "Hell stand up for you, he thinks you're in the night."

Mack lit the others waiting, he wondered if he really wanted to get into this or lit it go.

Flooze jumped in. "Saw Doc this mornin', sneaking up the dunes, 'bout daylight. Gotta know if those hoppers eat his dope."

Everyone laughed except Morgan. Mack was silently grateful.

"I seen that dope." Jose said. "What it is there's maybe three kamak plants 'bout high as a baby's dick."

"I don't want to hear nothing about tomatoes," said Panagopoulos.

"Don't make any difference what it is." Flooze said. "Men determined to get high, he going to do it."

Panagopoulos told Mack that Dutch's woman up in CUTE heard someone had seen a flock of chickens. Right near Umbrella Point. Rhode Island Reds running loose out on the beach.

Mack said fine. There was always a good chicken rumor going around somewhere. That or someone saw a horse or a pack of dogs. Miss Aubrey Gann of Alan swore on Jesus there was a pride of Siamese cats in Liberty County.

Mack walked down his food. He didn't look at his plate. If you didn't look close, you maybe couldn't figure what the hot peppers were covering up.

When he got up to go he said, "Real tasty, Henry, and then, as if the thought had suddenly occurred, "All right if you and me talk for a minute?"

Henry followed him out. Mack saw the misery in his face. He tried on roles like best Humble peon. An extra at Viva Zapata! Wily tourist guide with gold teeth and connections. Nothing fit. He looked like Cesar Romero and this was his cross. Nothing could rob him of dignity. No one would pity a man with such bearing.

Mack took out the roll of posters and gave them back. "You know better than the Henry. It wasn't a real good idea."

"There's no harm in this, Mack. You cannot say that there is."

"No, me I can't, no."

"Well, then."

"Come on. I got Huang Hua coming like a thing tomorrow."

"Ah. Of course."

"Jesus, Henry."

"I am afraid that I forgot."

"Fine. Sure. Look, I appreciate the thought, and so does everyone else. This Chink, now, he hasn't got a real great sense of humor."

"I was thinking about a flag."

"What?"

"A flag. You could ask you know? See what he says. It would not hurt to ask. A very small and significant flag in the win- dow of the diner. Just for the one day, you understand?"

Mack looked down the road. "You didn't even learn. You didn't hear anything I said."

"Just for the one day. The Fourth and nothing more."

"Get all the posters down, Henry. Do it before tonight."

"How do you like the George Washington?" Henry asked. "I did all of those myself. Rose did the lettering, but I am totally responsible for the pictures."

"The Washington was great."

"You think so?"

"The eyes kinda follow you around."

"Yes. Henry showed his delight. "I need for inner vision of the eyes."

"Well, you fat out got it."

Jase and Morgan came out. Jase picking up the rubber fishing boats had left at the door. Morgan looked moody and dejected. Mack considered knocking him senseless.

"Look, Mack, told him. "I don't want you on my boat. Go with Paragopoulos. Tell him Fleeca'll be going with me and Jase."

"Just fine with me," Morgan said.

"Good. It's fine with me, too."

Morgan wasn't through. "You take a nigger fishing on a day with a r in it, you got to draw sharks, certain. I seen it happen."

"You tell that to Fleeca," Mack said. "I'll stand out here and watch."

Morgan went in and talked to Paragopoulos. Jase waited for Fleeca, leaning against the diner, asleep or maybe not. Mack lit an AgriCulture! Hero and considered the after taste of breakfast. Thought of skaly antics with Jerry's parts. Won-

dered how a univale mollusk with the mental reserve of grass could dream up a wretched shell and then wear it. The and other things.

Life has compensations, but there's no way of knowing what they are.

Coming in was the arm he liked the best. The water was dark and flat, getting ready for the night. The bow out green, and no sound at all but a zesty little counterbeat, the coxswain snapping two fingers in the air. The sun was down an hour, the sky settling into a shade inducing temporary wisdom. He raised beer and music. Re-sented the effort of sinking into a shifty evening mood without help.

Swinging in through the channel, Pelican Island off to port, he saw the cluster of Port Behver, the rusted-out buildings and the slumps of rotted docks, the chimpers he used to run hosting drunkenly in the late. South of that was the chain-link fence and the two-story corrugated building. The bright red letters on its side read: WELCOME HOME, INDUSTRIOUS CATCHERS OF THE FISH.

The Chinese loony-tune message was clear, a good nautical mile away, a catcher of the fish with a double contained couldn't pretend it wasn't there.

Paragopoulos big Irwin ketch was in the other boats as well, the nets up and drying. Fleeca brought the sloop in neatly

dropping the sails at precisely the right moment, a skill Mack appreciated all the more because Morgan was scarcely ever able to do it, either rusting in to shore full sail like a Viking bent on pillage or dropping off early and leaving them bobbing in the bay.

The Chinks greatly enjoyed the spectacle, the round eyes peering the forty-three-foot Hindcast in to shore.

Mack and Jase secured the lines, and then Jase went forward to help Fleeca while the Chinks came aboard to look at the catch. The guards stayed on the dock looking sullen and important, rifles slung casually over their shoulders. Fishing supervisor Lu Ping peered into the big metal hold, clearly disappointed.

"Not much fish," he told Mack.

"Not much," Mack said.

"It's June," Fleeca explained. "You got the bad easties in June. Yucatan Current kinda edges up north. Hits the Atlantic Clip flat on. That goes to fuck up your long sail good."

"Oh, yes," Lu Ping made a note. Jase nodded solemn agreement.

Mack told Jase and Fleeca to come to the house for supper. He walked past the chain-link fence and the big generator that kept the fish in the corrugated building cooler than anyone in Texas.

The routine was: the boats would come in and tack close to the long rock dike stretching out from the southeast side of the peninsula, out of sight of the Chinks, and the women and kids would wave and make a fuss and the men would toss them fish in canvas bags, flounder or pompano or redfish if they were running or maybe a new sack of shrimp, keeping enough good fish onboard to keep the Chinese happy but mostly leaving catfish and shark and plenty of mullet in the hold, that and whatever other odd species came up in the nets. It didn't matter at all, since everything they caught was ground up, steamed, pressed, processed, and frozen into brick-size bundles before they shipped it.

Mack thought about cutting through the old part of the port, then remembered about Henry and went back. There were still plenty of posters on fence posts and abandoned tail stands and old houses, and he pulled down all he could find before dark.

They ate in front of the house near the dunes, a good breeze coming in from the Gulf strong enough to keep mosquitoes and gnats at bay, the wind drawing the driftwood fire nearby whine. Henry brought a large pot of something dark and heady, announcing it was Acacia Parish shrimp creole. Chihuahua style, and nobody said it wasn't. Mack looked flounder over a grill. Jase attacked guitar. Arnie Mace, Mack's uncle from Sandy Point, brought illegal rice wine. Not enough to count but potent. Fleeca drank half a mason jar and started to cry. He said he was thinking about birds. He began to call them off. Herons and



"Now the time, watch!"

plowers and egrets. Gulls squawking cloud white back behind the steepers. Jase said he remembered pink flamingos in the tidal flats down by the dike.

There was an old bastard in Sweeney you know him, Mack? George Panagopoulos said. "Sweeney he had the best cardinal bird in Texas. Kept it in a hamster cage long as he could stand it. Started dreaming about it and couldn't sleep, got up in the middle of the night and star-hed it in a wok. Had a frizzle of red feathers on his hat for some time, but I can't say that's show he got em."

That was Emmett Dodge, Mack said. "I always heard it was a jay."

Now I'm near certain it was a cardinal. Panagopoulos looked thoughtfully into his wine. "A jay, now, if Emmett had had a jay, I doubt he could've kept the thing quiet. They make a awful lot of noise."

Mack helped Fleece throw up. "Georgia won't talk to me," Fleece said miserably. "You're the only friend I got."

I expect you're right. You watch out for Morgan. He had talker you ever chance he get?

He wants to be peasant mayor, he can run. I sure don't care for the honor.

He says your eyes beginnin' to slant.

He said that?

Uh-huh.

Well, fuck him. Fleece was uneasy but intact. Mack looked around for Henry and found him with Rose and Jenny. He

need to stand off somewhere and watch her. A good-looking woman was fine as gold, you caught her sitting by a tree.

He took Henry aside.

I know what you are going to say, Henry said. "You are angry with me. I can sense these things."

I'm not angry at all. Just got that stuff taken down before morning.

I only do what I think is right, my comrade. What is just. What is true? Henry tried for balance. What I deeply feel in my heart. A voice cries out. It has to speak. This is the tragedy of my race. I feel a great sorrow for my people.

Okay. I shall bow to your wishes, of course.

Good. Just bow before Huang gets here in the morning.

I will take them down. I will go and do it now.

You don't have to do it now.

I feel I am an intrusion.

I feel like you've had enough to drink.

Do you know what I am thinking? What I am thinking at this moment?

No, what?

I am thinking that I cannot remember (sighs).

Fleece has already done this, Mack said. I don't want you doing it, too. One crying drunk is enough.

Forgive me, I cannot help myself, Mack. I don't remember how it tastes. I remember the lime and the salt. I recall a certain

wormth. Made. Nothing more.

Tears touched the Cesar Romero eyes, rolled down the Gilbert Roland cheeks. If Jase plays "La Plomero," I'll let all him, thought Mack. He let to look for Rose.

Jerry told him to come out on the porch and look at the beach. Crickets crawled out of the dunes and made for the water. The sand was black, a bug like going out to sea. The crickets marched into the water and floated back in the dark. They looked like the rosy strands of a sail.

"The ocean scares me at night," Jenny said.

Not always. You like it sometimes. He wanted to stop this but didn't know how to do it. She was working up to it a notch at a time.

"It's not you," she said.

Fine. I'll write that down. He worked his hand up the T-shirt and touched the small of her back. She leaned in comfortably against him.

"Things are still bad, you got to far away from the coast. I don't want you just wandering around somewhere."

I haven't really decided, Mack. I mean, not tomorrow or anything.

I don't think you're going to find anyone, Jenny. He said it as gently as he could. "Voles are scattered all about."

She didn't answer. They stood a long time on the porch. The house steadily fell empty.

The chopper came in low out of the south, tilted slightly into the offshore breeze, rotors churning flat, snappy farts as it settled to 87 stalling sand. Soldiers hit the ground. They looked ebullient. Counter-revolutionary acts would be dealt with swiftly. Fleece and Panagopoulos leaned against the diner trading butts. Henry came out for a look and ducked inside. The morning was cyanine gray with a feeble ebbing of clouds. Major Huang waved at Mack. Then Chen came out of the chopper and started barking at the troops. Mack wasn't pleased. Huang was purely political—fit and happy and not looking for any trouble. Chen was maybe nineteen tops, a cocky little shit with new bats. Mack was glad he didn't speak English, which meant Jase wouldn't try to sell him a steak dick pickled in a jar or something worse.

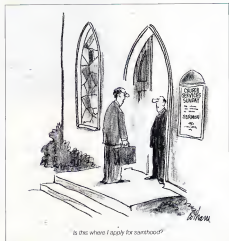
The Chinese uniforms were gallbladder green to match the chopper. Chen and three troopers stayed behind. The troopers started tossing crates and boxes to the ground. One followed discreetly behind the major.

Personal hellos. Huang Hua greeted Mack. "It is a precious day we are seeing."

Mack looked at the chopper. "Not many supplies this time."

Not many fishes," Huang said.

It's going to be like this, is it? Mack followed him past the diner down the road to Shining Wealth Cooperative 37. He noticed little things. A nest here, a Stashed khakis with creases. He wondered what Huang had eaten for breakfast.



ELECTRICITY CURES MANY ILLS

Drop Coin in Slot,
Grasp Handles,
Turn Right One Slowly.



PATENTLY ABSURD

BY NINA GUCCIONE

You don't feel well. You have very real, worrisome symptoms. Not one of the specialists you've seen can pinpoint the cause of your worrisome condition. To aggravate matters, they ridicule or patronize you. Yet so long as you have aching pains or slinky apoplex, a balking head or small breasts, you will not be at a loss for sympathetic healers. Where conventional medicine fails, quackery halts!



The Museum of Medical Quackery, originally located in St. Louis, was furnished with items confiscated by the Food and Drug Administration (FDA). Relocated to the St. Louis Science Center (though not yet reopened), the collection was a showcase for bogus quackery similar to the pieces shown here, which were found in other private and



institutional collections. The items may seem technically archaic, but they displayed ingenuity and promised hope for an age when all that ailed the patient was somehow connected to "red" blood or female troubles. Doctors were lesser gods then; faith was put in the moment's promise.

Electricity played a prominent, if not preeminent, role in the early 1900's medical arena. This relatively new wonder, if harnessed and administered properly, was life itself. The vast possibilities of applications were limited only by the inventor's imagination.

Some of the medical machinery devised to electrify the body were known as faradic shockers or batteries. They were all similar in function and purpose to the device shown on the previous page. This penny-

arcade machine was an unassuming device. A mid shock was administered while holding the lead left handle and turning the right handle. It mostly claimed to cure headaches, rheumatism and nervousness, curing some of its shameless competitors that not only purported to cure but also to diagnose the likes of cancer and tuberculosis—claiming to restore health to 90 per-



The page above left, Dr. Nathan Graham's Spectrochrome, claimed it used colored light to cure a variety of ailments. A note on genuine representations for everything from arthritis to poor vision is shown.



cord of patients, whatever their disease and whether or not they even knew they had one!

For those suffering from lesser ailments seeking perhaps to cure a mild bout of neuralgia while developing muscles, the electric dumbbells were ideal. For those whose only afflictions were mere laziness and flabby bodies (my ancestors), the Reflex-a-Cor set the job—or at least was alleged to. During the



'passive exercise' electrodes were attached to muscle groupings and slight electrical impulses were emitted, causing muscles to contract and thereby achieve tone and firmness.

Other contraptions included electric grilles, electric brushes—one for the head, one for the hair, electric slippers, and even an electric bath. With a morning jump start like that, who needs caffeine?

With a well-equipped foxy bag you could calm your nerves, cure your dandruff, and cure a few diseases before heading off to work. Were these things so outlandish or were they the forerunners to modern therapy?



In 1907 more than ever before electricity is sought for its reparative properties. In today's medicine it is used to control bleeders and drag men teeth, to knit bones, heat skin ulcers, and diminish spastic motor problems.

Other artifacts as imaginative as they were useless, include a hair-loss treatment—a tight-fitting cap with a tube at the top attached to the top.



to splash warm water on the scalp. (I imagine a shower works on the same principle and can guarantee the same results.) There is a breast enlarger that looks suspiciously similar to these ad-
Let's A leak battery made by Otto Fleming of Philadelphia. The user held the glass at 45° and current was increased by winding out the velvet-covered cylinder to the right.

Coca-Cola

TRADE MARK REGISTERED

IS A
 DELIGHTFUL · PALATABLE · HEALTHFUL
BEVERAGE
 IT RELIEVES FATIGUE AND IS INDISPENSABLE
 FOR
 BUSINESS AND PROFESSIONAL MEN STUDENTS WHEELMEN AND ATHLETES
 RELIEVES MENTAL AND PHYSICAL EXHAUSTION
 AND IS THE FAVORITE DRINK FOR
LADIES
 WHEN
 THIRSTY · WEARY · DESPONDENT



verified in the back of women's magazines today. Violet ray generators—with their various glass-tube attachments that housed the humming, curative rays—treated eczema, neuralgia, poor circulation, and more to name a few. I'd like to know when this device left the realm of "quackery" and entered the hands of my skin age



Quacks were convinced or lured in 1947 after a 47-day trial.

Even the electric slippers—now recommended for wicking. Were they really off the mark? In certain circles reflexology is quite accepted. The soles of your feet have points corresponding to your internal organs, and stimulating those points of origin can diagnose and treat the organs.

One of the highlights of the orig-



inal therapies is not necessarily what they do but what people rely on them to do. Claims made of the infamous Spectrochrome included cures for cancer and diabetes. This desk-top size, staid, rationally designed box best resembles a complex theatrical spotlight (see photo on page 101). Treatments were harmless—the subject faced north in the nude and bathed in colored lights. To mimic the astronomer's scientific legitimacy, moon phases were relevant. Sliding filters changed the light's color every body part and disease had its own specific hue, truly making this machine a cure-all. For minor conditions, physical or psychological, it may have worked; if you consider the effects of tints colors have on moods and moods and the importance of altitude and based in healing. A nationwide cult of some 10,000 members revolved around



and museum was the Oregon Engraving Accuracy—a zinc-lined box to create when your health is waning and just crying for solution of the unscientific's colored rays. In this on

CONTINUED ON PAGE 102



collet since 1932. It even looked the same as the one shown on page 101.

One of the worst problems with quack gadgets—more likely to now fall under the heading of alternative

Left: an English-made galvanic faradic battery. This page above left: Psychograph used skull measurements to assess personality. Far right: faradic shocker constructed in France.

Spectrochrome's treatments. Inventor and guru Dr. Henry P.



BOOKS

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 45

copies. "We also owe something to H. G. Wells, who said: 'Change one thing and see what else occurs.' With *Wild Cards* we're now attempting to go beyond the shared world idea into what were calling the mosaic novel. [In mosaic novels, authors will be involved in creating more than just individual stories; the entire book will be a group project, with the writers banding together to develop the plot and cowrite everything from beginning to end, taking much of the burden off the individual anthology editor.]

Perhaps the most original and provocative of the shared world books, *Wild Cards* presupposes that an extraterrestrial virus released on Earth in 1946 caused an epidemic of instant mutations. Infected humans become axes—with such powers as flight, shape-shifting, mind-bending, and tank-stopping strength—or huge jokers whose deformities range across a spectrum of horror, from extra animal or human limbs to features that make the Elephant Man seem like a Calvin Klein model.

Wild Cards's world of comic-book superheroes is frankly based on a shared premise for early comic books and radio serials. And as Shetterly points out, shared world anthologies may actually have origi-

nated with DC Comics and its various writers and artists creating such books as *Batman*, *Green Lantern*, and *Hawkman*. "Maybe people will decide that shared worlds are in the same category but for adults," Shetterly says.

Shetterly agrees with Martin and Chernyh that for authors who generally work in solitude, the attractions—apart from profit—of creating a shared world is the interaction with other writers. "You get instant feedback from your peers, like an actor or a dancer," Chernyh says. "You're also forced to deal with characters and situations you have never confronted in your work before." Dealing with someone else's character, according to Chernyh, can aid professional development. "It's like playing doubles. You start adding details and filling in empty spaces," she says.

The shared world's allure, however, can also be its most besetting danger. "Every one depends on everyone else," Martin says. "One person missing a deadline can jeopardize the whole project. And when a writer's story veers from the book's objectives, even when the story's brilliant, everyone else has to adjust their stories and patch the continuity back together."

Continuity can be a major problem, according to Chernyh, and the editors must fit stories together like pieces of a puzzle. They must also pay close attention to detail. "If you take your eyes off it for a mo-

ment, even geography can wander. It's even more difficult keeping a character consistent. A con man can become too aggressive, a tough, up-front woman starts sounding mealy-mouthed. Many of us will continually check with each other to prevent a lot of trouble later," Chernyh says.

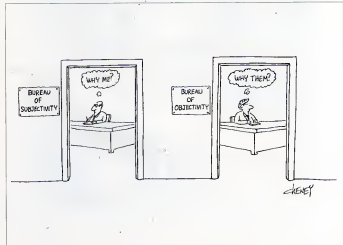
Anthology editors, of course, prefer to work with writers who have similar artistic values—people with a sense of humor who can work quickly and think coherently. "But they are exactly the individuals whose own visions will most often clash with the editors' visions," Shetterly says. "You inevitably end up fighting for consistency."

Nevertheless, Chernyh comments that the oldest kind of storytelling is the singer in the marketplace spinning tales and making the listener beg for more. "Shared world writers," she says, "are doing the same thing, but a kind of sag-bean bass."

Eventually, Shetterly thinks, the number of anthologies flooding the market will subside, with only the better ones surviving. "They won't die out, but there won't be as many. Readers are becoming tired of them, even disappointed," he says about many of the anthologies.

As a literary form, the shared world is still in a developmental stage. "It's a completely new kind of literature," Martin says.

Of course, a lot of shared worlds will fail, but others that we can't even imagine today will be flourishing tomorrow. ☐





FICTION

For most tourists in this Vietnamese amusement park, war is only a game

E-TICKET TO NAMLAND

BY DAN SIMMONS

The twenty-eight Huey gunships moved out in single file, each hovering a precise three meters above the tarmac. The sound of their rotors filling the world with a roar that could be felt in teeth and bones and testicles. Once above the tree line and gaining altitude, the helicopters exploded into four staggered

PAINTING BY HÖLAND CAT

V formations, and the noise diminished to the point where shouts could be heard.

"First time out?" cried the guide.

"Who?" Justin Jeffries turned away from the open door where he had been watching the shadow of their helicopter slide across the surface of the mirrored rice paddies below. He leaned toward the guide until their combat helmets were almost touching.

"First time out?" repeated the guide. The man was small even for a Vietnamese. He wore a wide grin and the uniform and shoulder patch of the old First Air Cav Division. Jeffries was big even for an American. He was dressed in green shorts, a flowered Hawaiian shirt, Nike running sandals, an expensive Rolex coming, and a US Army helmet that had become obsolete the year he was born. Jeffries was draped with cameras, a compact Yashica SLR, a Polaroid Holistic-300 and a new Nikon image. Jeffries returned the guide's grin. "First time for us. Who's here with my wife's father."

Heather leaned over to join the conversation. "Daddy was here during you know the war. They thought it might be good for him to take the Viet tour." She nodded in the direction of a short, solid, gray haired man leaning against the M-60 machine-gun mount near the door's safety webbing. He was the only person in the cabin not wearing a helmet. The back of his blue shirt was soaked with sweat.

"Yes, yes," smiled the guide and stepped back to plug his microphone jack into a bulkhead socket. His voice echoed faintly in every helmet and from hidden speakers. "Ladies and gentlemen, please notice the tree line to your right."

There was a lurch as the passengers shifted their positions and craned for a view. Ten year old Sammee Jeffries and his eight year old sister Elizabeth, showed their way through the crowded space to stand next to where their grandfather sat by the open door. The barrel of Elizabeth's plastic M-16 accidentally struck the older man on his sunburned neck, but he did not turn or speak. Suddenly a series of flashes erupted from the tree line along one rice paddy. The passengers gasped audibly as a line of magnesium bright tracer bullets rose up and lashed toward their ship, missing the solars by only a few meters. Immediately one of the gunships at the rear of the V formation dove, curved back the way they had come in a centrifugally perfect arc and raked the tree line with rocket and machine fire. Meanwhile at the guide's urging, Sammee stood on a low box, grasped the two handed grip of the heavy M-60, swung it awkwardly to bear in the general direction of the now distant tree line, and depressed the firing studs. The passengers instinctively clutched at their helmets to block their eyes. Heavy cartridges, warm but not hot enough to burn anyone, clattered onto the metal deck.

An explosion split the tree line, sending phosphorus streamers fifty meters into the

air and setting several tall palms ablaze. Bits of flaming debris splashed into the quiet rice paddy. The passengers laughed and applauded. Sammee grinned back at them and flexed his muscles. Elizabeth leaned against her grandfather and spoke loudly into his ear. "Isn't this fun, Grandpa?"

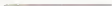
He turned to say something, but at that second the guide announced that their destination would be coming up on the left side of the ship, and Elizabeth was away showing her brother aside to get a better view, eager to see the village appear below out of the heat haze and smoke.

Later that evening five men sat around a table on the fifth floor terrace of the Saigon Occora Sheraton. The air was warm and humid. Occasional gusts of laughter and splashing sounds came up from the pool on the fourth floor terrace. It was well past nine, but the tropical twilight lingered.

"You were on the village mission four the morning, weren't you?" asked Justin Jel-



◆ *The wall showed image after image of passengers in combat gear, tourists clutching at their helmets with one hand and hugging cameras, purses, and plastic M 16's to their chests.* ◆



ties of the young Oriental next to him.

"Yes, I was. Most interesting." The man sat in a relaxed manner, but something about his bearing, the precisely creased solars suit, the intensity of his gaze, suggested a military background.

"You're Japanese, aren't you?" asked Justin. At the man's smile and nod, Justin went on. "Thought so. Here with the military mission?"

"No, merely on leave. R and R. I believe your people used to call it."

"Christ," said the overweight American who sat next to Justin's father-in-law. "You've been up north in the PRC fighting Chen's warlords, haven't you?"

"Just so," said the Japanese and extended his hand to Justin. "Lieutenant Kago Naguchi."

"Justin Jeffries, Kansas City." Justin's huge hand enclosed the lieutenant's and pumped twice. "This here is my father-in-law, Ralph Desantis."

"A pleasure," said the lieutenant. "Pleased to meet you," said Desantis. "I believe I saw you with your grandchildren at the village today," said Naguchi. "A boy and a girl?"

Desantis nodded and sipped his beer. Justin gestured to the lieutenant next to his father-in-law. "And this is Mr. ah Sayers, right?"

"Sayers," said the man. "Roger Sayers. Nice to make your acquaintance, Lieutenant. So how's it going up there? You guys finally getting those little bastards out of the hill country?"

"Most satisfactory," said Lieutenant Naguchi. "The situation should be stabilized before the next rainy season."

"Japanese bastards and Vietnamese blood huh?" laughed Sayers. He turned to the fifth man at the table, a giant Vietnamese in a white shirt and dark glasses, and added quickly. "No offense meant. Everybody knows that your basic Viet peasant makes the best hot soldier in the world. Showed us that forty years ago eh, Mr. ah...?"

"Minh," said the little man and shook hands around the table. "Nguyen Van Minh." Minh's hair was black, his face unlined, but his eyes and hands were aged. That he was at least in his sixties, closer to Desantis's age than that of the others.

"I saw you on the plane from Denver," said Justin. "Visiting family here?"

"No," said Minh. "I have been an American citizen since 1976. This is my first trip back to Vietnam. I have no family here now. He turned toward Naguchi. "Lieutenant, I am surprised that you choose to spend your leave on an American's wartime tour."

Naguchi shrugged and sipped at his gin and tonic. "I find it a sharp contrast to modern methods. Up north I am more traditional than warrior. Also of course learning more about the first of the helicopter wars is valuable to anyone who is interested in military history. You were a veteran of that war, Mr. Desantis?"

Justin's father in law nodded and took a long swallow of beer.

"I just missed it," said Sayers with real regret in his voice. "Too young for Vietnam. Too goddamn old for the Banana Wars."

Justin grinned. "You don't miss much?"

"Ah, you were involved in that period?" asked Naguchi.

"Sure," said Justin. "Everybody who came of age in the discount decade got in on the Banana Wars. The tour today could have been Taguogtago or Estanobales, just substitute coffee plantations for the rice paddies."

"I want to hear about that," said Sayers and waved a water over to the table. "Another round for everyone," he said. From somewhere near the pool a steel drum band started up, unsuccessfully trying to mix American pop tunes, a Caribbean beat and local musicians. The sound seemed sluggish at the wet, thick air. Tropical night had fallen and even the stars appeared dimmed by the thickness of atmosphere. Naguchi looked up at a band of brighter stars moving toward the zenith and then glanced down at his comlog.

"Checking azimuth for your spotlights at night?" asked Justin. "It's a hard habit to break, I still do it."

Desantis rose. "Sorry I can't stay for the next round gentlemen. Going to sleep off some of this jet lag." He nodded into the air-conditioned brightness of the hotel.

Before going to his own room, Desantis looked in on Heather and the children. His daughter was in bed already, but Sammee and Elizabeth were busy feeding data from her father's Nikon through the terminal and onto the wall screen. Desantis leaned against the door molding and watched.

"That is the LZ," Sammee said excitedly. "What is an LZ?" asked Elizabeth. "Landing zone," snapped Sammee. "Doft you remember anything?"

The wall showed image after image of dust rotors; the predatory shadows of Hueys coming in above Justin's camera position; the thin line of passengers in combat garb, men and women intricately bent low despite obvious clearance from the rotors; tourists clutching at their helmets with one hand and fugging cameras, purses, and plastic M-16s to their chests with the other; groups moving away from the raised landing platform along nice paddy dikes.

"There's Grandpa!" cried Elizabeth. Desantis saw himself aging, overweight, puffing heavily as he heaved himself down from the helicopter, clanking the guides outstretched hand. Sammee tapped at the terminal keys. The picture zoomed and enlarged until only Desantis' grayish face filled the screen. Sammee shifted through colors and widened his grandfather's face until it became a purple balloon ready to pop. "Stop it," whined Elizabeth.

"Cybaby!" said Sammee, but some wish sense made him glance over his shoulder to where Desantis stood. Sammee made no acknowledgment of his grandfather's presence but advanced the picture through a montage of new images.

Desantis blinked and watched the jolly newsreel proceed. The abandoned village of rough huts. The lines of tourist-buses along each side of the narrow road. Close-ups of huts being searched. Heather emerged from a low doorway, blinking in the sunlight, awkwardly flung her toy M-16 and waving at the camera.

"This is the good part," breathed Sammee.

They had been returning to the LZ when figures along a distant dike had opened fire. At first the tourists milled around in confusion, but at the guides' urging they finally laughingly had taken cover on the grassy side of the dike. Justin remained standing to take pictures.

Desantis watched as those images built themselves on the wall screen at a rate just slower than normal video. Data columns flashed by to the right. He saw himself drop to one knee on the dike and hold Elizabeth's hand. He remembered noting that the grass was artificial.

The tourists returned too. Their M-16s, flushed and recycled, but no bullets were expended. The din was tremendous. On the screen a two-year old near Justin had

begun to cry. Eventually the guides helped a young tourist couple use a field radio to call in an air strike. The jets were there in less than a minute—three A-4D Skyhawks with antiquated US naval markings bright and clear on the white wings. They screamed in under five hundred feet high. Justin's camera shook as the explosions sent long shadows across the dikes and made the tourists cringe and hug the earth from their vantage point, six hundred meters away. Justin had managed to steady the camera even as the explosion continued to blossom upward.

"Watch," said Sammee. He froze the frame and then zoomed in. The image expanded. Tiny human forms, black silhouettes, became visible against the orange explosions. Sammee enlarged the image even further. Desantis could make out the silhouette of an outflung arm, a shirtless guiding, a conical peasant's hat flying off.

"How'd they do that, Grandpa?" asked Sammee without turning around.

◆Desantis
nodded at the retreating water,
removed the swizzle
stick from his drink, and set
the plastic sabel
into a row of seven others.
Minh blinked
and did the same with his.◆

Desantis shrugged. Holes maybe. "Now not holes," said Sammee. He did not try to hide his condescension. "Too bright out here. Besides, you can see the pieces fly. Belcha they were armless."

Elizabeth nodded over from where she was sprawled. Her pajamas carried a picture of Wonder Duck on the front. "What'd Mr. Sayers mean on the way back, Grandpa?" "When?"

"In the helicopter when he said, 'Well, I guess we really showed Charlie today.'" Elizabeth took a breath. "Who's Charlie, Grandpa?"

"Supid," said Sammee. "Charlie was the VC. The bad guy."

How come you called him Charlie, Grandpa? persisted Elizabeth. The inhuman explosion on the wall screen cast an orange glow on her features.

I don't remember," said Desantis. He paused with his hand on the door. "You two better get to bed before your father comes tomorrow's going to be a busy day."

Late alone in his room, sitting in silence broken only by the hum of the air conditioner, Desantis realized that he could not remember why the Vietcong had been

called Charlie. He wondered if he had ever known. He turned out the light and opened the sliding doors to the balcony. The humid air settled on him like a blanket as he stepped out.

Three floors below Justin Sayers and the others still sat drinking. Their laughter floated up to Desantis and mixed with the rumble of thunder from a storm on the distant and darkened horizon.

On their way to a picnic the next day Mr. Sayers tripped a claymore mine.

The guide had put them on a simulated patrol down a narrow jungle trail. Sayers was in the lead, paying little attention to the trail, talking to Reverend Dewitt, an airwaves manager from Dothan, Alabama. Justin and Heather were walking with the Newtons, a young couple from Hartford. Desantis was farthest back in line, walking between Sammee and Elizabeth to keep them from quarreling.

Sayers stepped into a flat trap wire stretched across the trail, a section of dirt erupted a meter in front of him, and the claymore jumped three meters into the air before exploding in a white puff.

Shit, said Sayers. Excuse me, Reverend. The Vietnamese guide came forward with an apologetic smile and put a red NOA armband on Sayers. The Reverend Dewitt and Tom Newton each received a yellow WIA armband.

"Does this mean I don't get to go to the picnic?" asked Sayers.

The guide smiled and directed the others on how to prepare a medevac LZ in a nearby clearing. Lieutenant Naguchi and Minh cleared underbrush with machetes while Heather and Sue Newton helped spread marker panels of incandescent orange plastic. Sammee was allowed to pop the tab on a green smoke marker. The red-cross marked Huey came in with a blast of chowhail that flattened the tall grass and blew Desantis's white tennis hat off. Sayers, Dewitt, and Newton sat propped on their elbows and waved as their shotguns were loaded. The patrol resumed when the medevac copter was just a distant thrubbing in the sky.

Justin took point. He moved carefully, frequently holding his hand up to halt the line behind him. There were two more trip wires and a stretch of trail salted with antipersonnel mines. The guide showed them all how to probe ahead with bayonets. For the last half kilometer they stayed in the grass on either side of the trail.

The picnic ground was on a hill overlooking the sea. Under a thatched pavilion sat three tables covered with sandwich makings, salads, assorted fruits and coolers of beer. Sayers, Newton and Dewitt were already there, helping two guides cook hamburger and hot dogs over charcoal fires. "What kept you?" called Sayers with a deep laugh.

After a long lunch, several of the tourists went down to the beach to swim or sunbath or take a nap. Sammee found a net

work of tunnels in the jungle near the picnic pavilion, and several of the children gathered around as the guide showed them how to drop in CS gas and fragmentation grenades before actually searching the tunnels. Then the children and a few of the younger adults wiggled in on their bellies to explore the complex. Disante could hear their excited shouts as he sat alone at one of the picnic tables, drinking his beer and looking out to sea. He could also hear the conversation of his daughter and Sue Newton as they sat on beach towels a few meters away. "We wanted to bring my daddy but he just refused to come," said the Newton woman. So Tommy says, "Well, shoot, as long as the government's paying part of it, let's go ourselves." So we did.

We thought it'd be good for my father, said Heather. "I wasn't even born then, but when he got back from the war, way back in the Seventies, he didn't even come home to Mother. He went and lived in the woods of Oregon or Washington or somewhere for a couple of years."

Really? said Sue Newton. My daddy never did anything crazy like that.

Oh, he got better after a while, said Heather. "Has been here the last ten years or so. But his therapy program said that it'd be good for him to come on the Vets Tour and Justin was able to get him off, cause the dealership is doing so good."

The talk turned to children. Shortly after that, it began to rain heavily and three Hueys and a lumbering Sikorsky picked them up to return them to the Shelter. The dozen or so people in Disante's group sang "Ninety-nine Bottles of Beer on the Wall" during the short flight back.

There was nothing scheduled for the afternoon, and after the storm passed several people decided to go shopping at one of the large malls between the hotel complex and the park. Disante caught an electric bus into downtown Saigon, where he walked the streets until nightfall.

The change of name to Ho Chi Minh City had never really taken, and the metropolis had officially been renamed Saigon in the early Nineties. The city bore little resemblance to the decadent jumble of pedestrian motorcycles, strip joints, bars, restaurants, and cheap hotels Disante remembered from forty years earlier. The foreign money had all gone into the tourist enclaves near the park, and the city itself reflected the gray era of the New Socialist Reality more than it did the feverish pulse of old Saigon. Efficient, faceless structures and steel-and-glass high rises sat on either side of busy boulevards. Occasionally Disante would see a decaying side street that reminded him of the cluttered squalor of Tu Do Street in the late Sixties.

Nguyen van Minh joined him as Disante waited for a light to change on Thang Nhat Boulevard.

"Mr. Disante."

"Mr. Minh."

The short Vietnamese adjusted his



R.H.I.P.

Rank Has Its Privileges



Mount Gay Rum ranks as one of the great privileges. The rum of choice for the few who discern its full, rich flavor and heritage as the oldest and finest rum in the New World.

For gift delivery anywhere, 1-800-CHEER-UP
(except where prohibited by law)
© 1997 Mount Gay Distilleries, Inc.
Imported by: D.I. Brands, Inc. N.Y. N.Y.

glasses as they strolled past the park where the Independence Palace had once stood. "You are enjoying the sights?" he asked. "Do you see much that is familiar?"

"No," said Desantis. "Do you?" Minh paused and looked around him as if the idea had not pertained to him. "Not really, Mr. Desantis," he said at last. "Of course, I rarely visited Saigon. My village was in a different province. My unit was based near Da Nang."

"ARVN?" asked Desantis.
"Hac Bao," said Minh. "The Black Panthers of the First Division. You remember them, perhaps?"

Desantis shook his head.
"We were . . . I say without pride . . . the most feared fighting unit in all of South Vietnam . . . including the Americans. The Hac Bao had put fear into the hearts of the Communist insurgents for keynotes before the fall."

Desantis stopped to buy a lemon ice from a street vendor. The lights were coming on all along the boulevard.

"You see the embassy here?" asked Minh, pointing to an antiquated six-story structure set back behind an ornate fence.

"That's the old U.S. Embassy?" asked Desantis without much interest in his voice. "I would have thought that the building would've been torn down by now."

"Oh, no," said Minh. "It is a museum. It has been restored very much to its original appearance."

Desantis nodded and glanced at his combig.

"I stood here," continued Minh, "right here in April of 1975 and watched the helicopters take the last of the Americans off the roof of the embassy. It was only my third time in Saigon. I had just been released from four days in prison."

"Prison?" Desantis turned to look at Minh. "Yes. I had been arrested by the government after members of my unit had commandeered the last Boeing 727 out of Da Nang to Saigon. We fought civilians—women and children—to get aboard that plane. I was a lieutenant. I was twenty-three years old."

"So you got out of Vietnam during the panic?"

"They released us from jail when the North Vietnamese were in the suburbs," said Minh. "I was not able to leave the country until several months later."

"Bored?" asked Desantis. The lemon ice was melting quickly in the warm air.

Minh nodded. "And you, Mr. Desantis, when did you leave Vietnam?"

Desantis tossed the paper wrapper into a trash can and locked his fingers. "I came here early in '69," he said.

"And when did you leave?" Minh asked again. Desantis tilted his head as if to sniff the night air. The evening was thick with the scent of tropical vegetation, mimosas blossoms, stagnant water, decay. When he looked at Minh there was a dark gleam in his blue eyes. He shook his head. "I never left," he said.

Justin, Sayers, and Tom Newton came up to the guide as he sat alone at a table near the back of the hotel bar. The three Americans hesitated and looked at each other. Finally Justin stepped forward. "Howdy," he said.

"Good afternoon, Mr. Jeffrey," said the guide.

"We . . . uh . . . well . . . I mean the three of us and a couple of other guys, we wanted to see you about something."

"What, there is some problem with the bar?" asked the guide.

"No, no, everything's great," said Justin and glanced back at the other two. He sat down and leaned toward the Vietnamese. His voice was a hoarse whisper. "We . . . uh . . . we wanted a little more than the regular bar."

"Oh?" The guide blinked. His mouth was not quite curled in a smile.

"Yeah," said Justin. "you know. Something extra."

"Something extra?" said the guide.

● Justin and
the other four had come in
shouting and living.
There had been no opposition.
The 32 villagers,
mostly children and old people,
kneel in the dust
at the center of the village ●

Roger Sayers stepped forward. "We want some special action," he said.

"Ahhh," said the guide and finished up his drink.

Justin leaned forward again. "Nat Pen-drake told us it was okay," he whispered loudly. He said he . . . uh . . . arranged it through Mr. Tho."

"Mr. Tho?" the guide said blankly. But the smile was there now.

"Yeah, Nat said that . . . uh . . . a special action would be about a thousand."

"Two thousand," the guide said softly.

"Each."

"Hey," interjected Sayers. "Nat was here just a few months ago and . . ."

"Quiet," said Justin. "All right. That's fine. Here." He laid his universal card across the table.

The Vietnamese smiled and pushed Jeffrey's card back.

"Cash, please," he said. "You will have it tonight. American dollars."

"I don't know about . . ." began Sayers.

"Where?" asked Justin.

"The heritage road beyond the hotel maintenance buildings," said the guide. "Twenty-three hundred hours."

"Right," said Justin as the guide stood up. "See you then."

"Have a nice day," said the guide and was gone.

The trucks transported them to a point in the jungle where the road ended and a trail began. The five men jumped down and followed the guide through the darkness. The trail was muddy from the evening rain, and wet hands brushed at their cork-smudged faces. Justin, Jeffrey and Tom Newton kept close to the guide. Behind them, stumbling occasionally in the dark, came Sayers and Reverend Dewitt. Lieutenant Naguchi brought up the rear. Each man was in uniform. Each carried an M16. "She!" hissed Sayers as a branch caught him in the face.

"Shut up," whispered Justin. The guide motioned them to a stop, and the Americans pressed close to peer at a clearing through a gap in the foliage. A few karisome lanterns threw cold light from the doorways of the dozen huts of the village.

"Vietcong sympathizers," whispered the guide. "They can tell you where the cadre headquarters are. Everyone in the village knows the VC."

"Huh," said Sayers. "So our job is to get the information right?"

"Yes."

"And they're VC sympathizers?" whispered Tom Newton.

"Yes."

"How many?" asked Lieutenant Naguchi. His voice was barely audible above the drip of water from palm leaves.

"Maybe thirty," said the guide. "No more than thirty-five."

"Weapons?" asked Naguchi.

"There may be some hidden in the huts," said the guide. "Be careful of the young men and women. VC. Well trained."

There was a long silence as they stared at the quiet village.

Finally Justin stood and clicked the safety off on his rifle. "Let's do it," he said. Together they moved into the clearing.

Ralph Desantis and Nguyen van Minh sat together in a dark booth in an old bar not far from what had once been Tu-Do Street. It was late. Minh was quite drunk, and Desantis let himself appear to be in the same condition. An ancient jukebox played recent Japanese hits and oldies but goodies dating back to the Eighties.

"For many years after the fall of my country, I thought that America had no honor," said Minh. "The only sign of the little man's drunkenness was the great care with which he enunciated each word. Even as I lived in America, worked in America, became a citizen of America, I was convinced that America had no honor. My American friends told me that during the Vietnam War there was news from my country on the televisions and radios every day, every evening. After Saigon fell, there was nothing. Nothing. It was as if my nation had never existed."

THE FORREST J ACKERMAN COLLECTION

THE AUCTION OF THE CENTURY

SCIENCE FICTION • FANTASY • HORROR

DECEMBER 12 & 13 • NEW YORK CITY

FORREST J ACKERMAN has long been thought of as the driving force in the fields of Science Fiction and Horror. His collection is legendary. Now, in a once-in-a-lifetime event, a great portion of this collection will be sold at auction.

THE COLLECTION. Precious artwork, rare books & magazines, important manuscripts, photographs, documents & other highly desirable ephemera. L. Ron Hubbard treasures, plus spectacular film posters and artifacts all will combine to make this 2,000 lot auction the most fantastic event in Science Fiction and Horror history.

FRAZZETTA, BORIS, FREAS. Where warranted, Guernsey's is introducing significant additions to the auction. We are therefore extremely honored to be able to present for the first time, major works of art—all coming directly from the artists themselves—from the most important names in the Fantasy Art world—Frank Frazetta, Boris Vallejo, Chesley Bonastelli, Kelly Freas and others.

ONLY ONCE. But this is just the beginning, the tip of the iceberg. To miss this auction—to miss names like Verne, Wells, Bradbury and Lovecraft; to pass on Chaney, Lugosi and Karloff; to give up a chance to bid on objects like the original manuscript for *The Wizard of Oz*—would gnaw at you for eternity. Be part of this out-of-this-world auction—the Sci-Fi/Horror/Fantasy event of the century.

GUERNSEY'S

THE CALENDAR

Preview Party: Dec. 10, Noon-4PM
Preview Party: Dec. 11, 10AM-2PM
Lectures: Friday, Dec. 11, 8 PM
Gala Party: Friday, Dec. 11, 9:15 PM
Auction: Saturday, Dec. 12, 10AM
Auction: Sunday, Dec. 13, 10AM

*Admission to lectures, party & auction by telephone.

THE LOCATION

The Park Building
295 Lafayette St. at Houston
New York, NY

THE CATALOGUE

Unquestionably destined to become a collector's item in its own right, the massive, well-illustrated catalogue will advise you to the party, lectures and auction. It will fully document the items and order of sale. It is available from Guernsey's, 140 East 73rd St., NY, NY 10021 for \$18.00 (postage, \$20 by mail in the U.S.), \$24 by mail (postage, U.S. funds).

THE FACTS

Bidders should contact Guernsey's in advance so that credit may be established. 30% buyers premium. Catalogue available on: For those ordering additional copies, contact Guernsey's at 212-794-2280. Auction: Lic. #702167. Complete catalogue, your valuable collection to Guernsey's, the world's leader in unique auctions.

The sequencer ace of DNA is tracking down the secrets of human origins. His souped-up machines will enable scientists to read our genes and predict our futures before we're born

INTERVIEW

LEROY HOOD

This is just a Model T DNA sequencer right now. Leroy Hood puts the top of an unassuming-looking box the size of a disk-top copier. "In five years we'll have the super-Cadillac version. It'll probably be one hundred times as fast and one hundred times less error-prone."

Hood, the chairman of Caltech's biology division, is the inventor of the DNA sequencer. And this remarkable machine is causing a revolution in molecular biology. "It'll take another five to ten years before we seriously sit down and sequence the whole human genome," he predicts modestly.

Before Hood invented the DNA sequencer, the gargantuan task of determining the structure of the entire human genetic code appeared as if it would take forever.

The human genome, the genetic repository of all the information for constructing a human, consists of 100,000 to 300,000 genes on 46 chromosomes. The smallest chromosomes consist of around 50 million base pairs, the chemical units of genetic material. So far, scientists have sequenced only 12 million base pairs. And a good lab technician could manage to sequence accurately only about 20,000-base pairs a year. Hood's

PHOTOGRAPH BY ALAN LEVENSON



"Model T" can sequence that many in a week—automatically.

A complete map of the human genome would have an enormous impact on biology, profoundly expanding knowledge about human development, evolution, aging, cancer, and genetic diseases. In the future, being familiar with the genetic terrain will enable experts to analyze an individual's chromosomes, peer into a newborn's genes to predict his future strengths and weaknesses. When a baby is born, says Hood, "we'll read out his genetic code, and there'll be a book of things he'll have to watch for. This has the potential to do enormous good. If you have a propensity toward heart disease, rheumatoid arthritis, or cancer, you could modify your diet or change the environmental substances you're exposed to."

The DNA sequencer is the fourth in a quartet of instruments Hood calls the Microchemical Facility. The immunogeneticist and his Caltech colleagues have developed them with experts at Applied Biosystems, Inc., a San Francisco-area company that sells all four devices for around \$90,000. Hood's passion for understanding the microbiology of the immune system drove him to essentially create the technology for investigating it. In 1975 he team built a protein sequencer, a machine that uses automated chemical analysis to determine the structure of a specific protein or peptide. Next Hood's group built a DNA synthesizer to make strands of DNA, then they designed a protein synthesizer for making protein in the lab. Finally they completed the DNA sequencer in 1986. Working in concert, the machines will be able to manipulate and analyze proteins and DNA in ways that were utterly impossible before.

The backbone of DNA, deoxyribonucleic acid—the genetic blueprint for all life forms—is composed of just four chemical units. Their nucleic acids are adenine (A), guanine (G), cytosine (C), and thymine (T). In the DNA molecule, adenine is always linked to thymine, and cytosine to guanine. These A-T and C-G combinations, or complementary base pairs, resemble the rungs of a ladder. The legs of the ladder are made of phosphate and sugar units. This ladder twists about its axis to form a double helix structure. Because of the "complementarity" or affinity of the A-T and C-G units, one strand of DNA acts as a template or pattern for another, creating generations of identical DNA molecules. Because every three consecutive base pairs represent one particular amino acid, DNA is essentially a code for the eventual production of proteins. The number of proteins that can theoretically be generated by this code is enormous—far more than the number known to exist.

Below Hood's machines, decoding DNA was deviously difficult. One standard technique involves taking four sets of genetically engineered DNA fragments and attaching a different radioactive label to each

base. Each set of fragments is then placed through a slab of special gel. Photographic film is then laid on top of each gel slab. By reading the resulting spots on the developed film, the researcher interprets the DNA sequence. It's a time-consuming and boring process involving radioactive tracers that are hazardous and costly. Tedious work that has to be done by hand. This sequencing process can cost up to \$5 a base. Hood's machine and its advanced models will drop that price to pennies per base. Hood's DNA sequencer has automated much of the process. First he replaced the dangerous radioactive labels for the DNA fragments with four special fluorescent compounds, chemicals that glow when stimulated by light. Then the team built a detector array that uses a low-power argon laser to read the unique color of each fluorescent dye. A specially programmed personal computer stores the color data it receives from the laser detector and translates each color into the corresponding

What drives science isn't the individual but development of new instrumentation, new technologies and chemistries. Science then exploits these in a zillion different ways. *

base components. Voilà! A complete DNA sequence in hours instead of weeks.

The son of an electrical engineer for Mountain States Telephone Company, Hood, forty-nine, was born and raised in Montana—first Missoula and later the tiny town of Shelby about 35 miles from the Canadian border. The nearest big cities were Great Falls, 70 miles to the south, and Lethbridge, Canada, some 95 miles north-west. Hood thrived in that setting, quarterbacking the football team (undrafted in his last three years of high school), acting in plays, editing the yearbook, and becoming the first Westinghouse Science Talent winner from Montana. The world's leading genetic alchemist still carries Montana with him. His voice has that flat Big Sky accent. And Hood's love of the wild outdoors still asserts itself in his passion for rock and mountain climbing.

Writer Joel Osteen caught up with the self-moving scientist after his daily two-mile run. The conversation began with a look at the machines. The next time Osteen checked in with Hood, he was about to leave for the Brooks Range in Alaska—to do a little ice and snow climbing. *

Owen: What do you peers think of your spending so much time building elaborate machines?

Hood: Oh, I think biologists will never really give credence to people who go out and make machines. They look down on them, see them as engineers who produced a useful tool so that they, the scientists, can do real biology. [Laughs.] Yet, if one knows my other interests in the molecular biology of the immune system, he'd have a different response. [Besides designing machines, Hood runs a lab of more than 80 people. His lab has discovered a diagnostic tool and a potentially more effective safe vaccine for hepatitis B. They've discovered a strange new class of proteins called prions; designed a simple blood test for diagnosing T-cell leukemias; and defined the process by which cancer genes transform normal cells into cancerous ones—just a few of Hood's other "interests."]

Owen: How many machines have you sold? Hood: Oh, gosh. I knew at one time. Certainly of the protein sequencer, the first of the machines, there are at least six hundred or seven hundred out there. The DNA synthesizer, six hundred to seven hundred. The DNA sequencer the newest, we just started selling and have sold around forty or forty so far. The machines have been purchased not only in the States but also in Japan and to a lesser extent in Europe. China's bought some. Russia's bought some.

Owen: What are your machines capable of doing now?

Hood: Our protein synthesizers have been able to make up to one hundred and forty amino acids, and that's the size of a small protein. With our DNA synthesizer we start with the raw material, the basic nucleotides [the fundamental units of DNA] and put together one by one an appropriately ordered set of bases constituting the fragments of a gene. We can make a fragment of one hundred bases or so. A typical gene may be a thousand bases, so we can make one tenth of a gene. But because of the complementarity of double-stranded DNA, we can synthesize a set of ten smaller, overlapping, sticky-ended fragments and they all self-assemble into the gene. It's a very effective way of making genes.

So we have a machine for synthesizing genes, and now we have a machine for determining the order of the bases in the genes—a sequencer. We have machines that synthesize proteins and machines that sequence proteins—that is, determine the subunit order of polypeptides.

Owen: Could you have developed your machines without recombinant DNA and monoclonal antibody technologies?

Hood: Yes. Developing the machines was an independent phase of biotechnology: the chemistry and instrumentation used were completely different. But what we've found each time we've developed a new type of biotechnology is that it's often very synergistic with processing technologies. And that was especially true in this case!

No one had any idea the synergy would be anywhere near as enormous as it is. These things operating together in the last eight years have changed molecular biology in ways no one could have conceived of ten years ago. And we're not finished either. We're in the middle. We have another ten years of all these marvelous developments that will change biology even more.

Qmr: How do the machines interface with one another and other biotechnologies?

Hood: Let me give you an example of how they work in a synergistic way. Often a medical researcher will have a tiny quantity of some protein that's biologically interesting to him. For example, seven or eight years ago we looked at proteins called interferons. We had vanishingly small quantities of them. This is how we'd isolate them now. We'd use the protein sequence to determine the suborder of all the interferon proteins. Having done that, we'd take this protein sequence and translate it into DNA language, into a DNA sequence. Next, we'd use the DNA synthesizer to make a fragment of the gene corresponding to this sequence. Then we'd use classic recombinant DNA techniques with this artificial fragment to clone the gene that encoded that whole protein. Altogether we'd use a combination of two different kinds of machines plus recombinant DNA technology to clone the interferon gene.

Now, with interferon we found there was a whole family of twenty genes or so. What you do in this case is use the DNA sequencer to sequence the genes. Then use the genetic code dictionary to translate the gene sequence back to a protein. Next we'd use the protein sequencer to make peptide fragments that correspond uniquely to each of these twenty genes. Then we'd use rabbits in special immunization conditions to raise antibodies that could not only recognize the peptide fragment but perhaps the whole interferon protein from which the fragment was derived. This, parenthetically, is the way some vaccines have been made.

What these [monoclonal] antibodies will let you do is go to the animal and see where different interferons are used in different cells and when and how they're turned on. What I've illustrated for you here is how we've used all four machines in conjunction with monoclonal antibodies and recombinant DNA techniques to study a gene family. Now this is a model system. We didn't study the interferons exactly that way but we have done all those things in various combinations.

You see, with these machines I've got this beautiful circle. I can start at any stage [with protein or gene synthesizer or sequencer], and it just takes me right around. We can start anywhere you want in thinking about the fundamental problems of modern biology.

Qmr: What are they?

Hood: As I see it, there are three absolutely essential problems for the future. They en-

compass everything and operate at three levels of information transfer.

One problem is the human chromosome. What are its secrets? How are we going to characterize it? How can we identify evolutionary relationships that might have diverged a long time ago? How can we develop superfast computers just to handle the information in the total genetic code of human beings?

The second big area is, Given the human hardware [the genome, what software processes convert that information into a human creature? How do red blood cells turn on the hemoglobin gene or brain cells turn on a brain protein gene, and so on? The DNA synthesizer has revolutionized how we study this question. Now we can make at will nucleic acid probes that allow you to study where, when, and how genes get turned on [A nucleic acid or gene probe is a short piece of radioactive, single-stranded DNA that pairs up only with a DNA strand that is its mirror image. It's

*“I could
take a chemical created in
our peptide
synthesizer, one never seen
before on Earth,
and inject it into you. Your
immune system
would make antibodies for it.”*

like a customized hook that snags only the hooks that match it.]

And the third level is the most fundamental one from industry's point of view. What rules dictate how you get from one-dimensional linear sequences of amino acids to three-dimensional configurations of functional proteins? Once we figure out those rules, we'll be able to construct any molecule we wish to order. A very important tool here is the protein synthesizer. If we know the rules, we can take any gene sequence and immediately know the three-dimensional structure into which it folds. In the future we'll know how to relate three-dimensional molecular shapes to the functions they carry out. And that means we'll be able to optimize known proteins and make proteins that nature has never seen before—proteins that carry out old functions better or brand-new functions.

Qmr: Give me an example.

Hood: We might make a protein that can recognize in a highly specific way the AIDS virus and bring with that recognition something that could uniquely destroy it.

Qmr: Do you consider machines as important as researchers?

Hood: One of the reasons I received as a graduate student studying with William Dreyer at Caltech in the Sixties was that what really drives the advance of science is not individual scientists per se. It's the development of new technologies, instruments, and new kinds of chemistry. Science exploits these, using them in a zillion different ways in lots of different systems. **Qmr:** When did your interest in immunology begin?

Hood: In my first year of medical school at Johns Hopkins, I gave a report on theories of antibody diversity. It was obvious that there were questions of fundamental importance still to be answered and that the immune system was very exploitable. Its cells were in the blood, so with available tools of cell biology you could get to them and look at them in ways you can't with, say, brain cells.

Qmr: What is antibody diversity?

Hood: Well, our immune system's main job is to recognize foreign invaders or foreign internal invaders like cancer cells. There's enough information in the human genome to encode three million genes. But the immune system has to recognize billions of foreign molecules—proteins, carbohydrates, fat combinations, whatever. The antibody system is one that does this. It has evolved so it can generate hundreds of millions—if not billions—of antibody molecules. Each one can recognize a slightly different pattern.

The immune system has evolved a series of clever, combining mechanisms. These mechanisms recombine or put together pieces of genes that amplify the information from only a few hundred genes. This way the body makes multitudes of different antibody configurations that recognize the universe of foreign invaders.

In 1965 Bill Dreyer and Claude Bennett formulated the concept that antibodies are encoded by two separate genes that have to be rearranged to get them to work. This was one of the first explicit suggestions that the human genome is not an immobile, static thing. They received a lot of notice for their daring proposition. How could any responsible, sensible scientist ever come up with an idea like this? Well, there are ideas the world is not ready for, and if you put them forth, smart people can think of a hundred ways to demean them. In the end, the ideas turned out to be right.

Qmr: Isn't this typical in science? An outrageous idea gets ridiculed and then it years it gets orthodox?

Hood: Right. Or the alternative pattern is that in a particular controversy three or four polar points of view emerge. That's what all I said and done there turns out to be truth in each. This was true for the idea of antibody diversity. Some people said it was all present in the germ line [the heritable chromosomes in the egg and sperm cells] from the very beginning. Others said it's just one gene that mutates a lot. Another group said, Well, you've got bits of genes, and putting them together in every posi-

E=mc²



CROSS OVER INTO THE TWILIGHT ZONE.

Let your VCR take you to another dimension.

Enter a world unlike any other. A world that exists in the imagination, yet makes believers out of all who experience it.

Credited some thirty years ago by the gurus of Rod Serling, *The Twilight Zone* remains as the critics described it — "the most imaginative half hour in TV" — it set the standard for all science-fiction to follow.

And now you can visit the place that mesmerized television viewers everywhere. And be mesmerized yourself. *The Twilight Zone*.

Beginning with your first four-episode cassette, you'll be transported to a dimension where an out-of-the-way farmhouse becomes a battlefield as Agnes Moorehead lends off an alien attack in "The Invaders".

Your first cassette for only \$4.95.

(plus shipping and handling with subscription)

Then you'll watch Ed Wynn make the sales pitch of his career to Mr. Death in "One For The Angels". In "The Eye Of The Beholder", you'll travel to a land where the ugly are accepted and the beautiful are damned. And in "The Lonely" starring Jack Warden, you'll see a man's love bring a robot to life.

It's all yours for only \$4.95 plus shipping and handling when you subscribe to the series.

Then, about every six weeks, you'll receive another four-episode video-cassette featuring a specially selected collection of shows. You'll see Billy Tino menace Tully Sawpals in "The Living Doll" and Burgess Meredith survive a nuclear attack in "Time Enough At Last". Each

episode is featured exactly as it originally aired—complete and uncut. Plus each cassette comes in a handsome case exclusively designed for the Collection.

You'll visit *The Twilight Zone* the best way possible too—with no risk. Take 10 days to preview each cassette and pay just \$29.95 for each one you decide to keep. There's no minimum to buy and you can cancel your subscription any time.

Cross over to *The Twilight Zone* today. Mail this coupon or for faster service, call toll-free (credit card orders only) **1-800-835-4804** (in Indiana, call 1-800-742-1200). And prepare yourself to travel to a new dimension in entertainment. CBS VIDEO LIBRARY, 1400 New Franklin Ave., New York, NY 10011.

CBS VIDEO LIBRARY

Dear Tom and Jane (111) (see issue 194781):
160 min. vid. subscription to *The Twilight Zone* video cassette collection. Includes 4 cassettes. Send me my first 4-episode (four episodes) of the low introductory price of \$4.95 plus \$2.40 shipping and handling which I'm paying on enclosed bill (1st of 4). Also include sales representatives call (24-36) plus \$1.40 shipping and handling on my first response with no obligation to purchase.

Check one: VHS VHS

Check how you pay:

BILL (ENC 2844) for \$7.40* (\$4.95 + \$2.45) (future cassettes billed with shipment)
 CREDIT CARD: Charge me (credit preferred) beginning with \$7.40* for my first shipment to: American Express Visa MasterCard Discover Card

Account # _____ Expires _____

Signature _____

NAME _____

PHONE () _____ (please print)

ADDRESS _____ APT. _____

CITY _____ STATE _____ ZIP _____

*MSRP. All calculations subject to credit. CBS Video Library reserves the right to reject or cancel any subscription. Offer limited to residents of U.S. *Excludes sales tax where applicable.



THE TWILIGHT ZONE

113
114

ble way makes a lot of diversity" it turns out each is right.

The question was, how could the human immune system react to something it had never seen before—that even the human species had never seen before that moment? I could take a chemical off the shelf, inject it into you and your immune system will make antibodies to it. It could be a chemical created in our peptide synthesizer just three weeks ago, a chemical never seen before on Earth. And you'll still make antibodies to it.

Over: You say that antibody diversity evolved?

Hood: Because we were unclear on this, I wanted to see if throughout the vertebrate species, everybody did it the same way. Or did mammals have a sophisticated version of a much simpler immune system? We came to the conclusion that even in the simplest vertebrates we looked at, immunity was pretty complicated. The vertebrate immune system, it seems, emerged full-blown at the very beginning.

This gets you into some interesting evolutionary questions. For example, some genes can be shown to cluster together in what's called multigene families: three or four genes that are closely related and carry out related kinds of functions. Now, a collection of multigene families—plus some single genes that don't have any other close relatives—the have all been derived from a common ancestor. Evolutionarily, they are called a gene superfamily. They have a signature that says, for instance, "I am a member of the immunoglobulin gene superfamily." In the immunoglobulin gene, there are at least twenty-seven different kinds of genes in this big, big superfamily. Each is more than seventy-five percent related in its DNA sequence.

By duplicating a multigene family many times over in the lab, you can create myriad multigene families—a gene superfamily. And these new, wild, cassettes can begin to code for diverse functions. This experiment suggests that evolution can proceed very rapidly. With the duplication of these large families, you have the potential to change quickly.

Over: Could you go back to invertebrates and further still, to see how the immune system evolved?

Hood: Absolutely. With the right tools you could see the early ancestors of what became the vertebrate immune system. But you'd need to design smart strategies for going back more than eight hundred million years. The animals are available, but the genes will have diverged so much that you'll have to figure some clever ways to identify the related things. We're designing schemes to do that now.

Over: There seems to be a definite but elusive connection between the nervous and immune systems.

Hood: Right. And for fifteen years I've been intrigued with finding those ties. Now it looks like we'll be able to say that our immune system is constructed from ele-

ments that evolved from molecules originally operating in the nervous system. Lots of evidence indicates that stress affects people's immune systems as well as their nervous systems. We're only just beginning to glimpse the fundamental connections. And in one immune gene superfamily, that connection is absolutely explicit! It has eight multigene families and twelve single-gene members identified so far. The genes fall into three categories: those connected only to the immune system, those primarily in the nervous system, and those shared by both the immune and the nervous systems. And we have absolutely no idea what the shared sets do! But it's a beautiful relationship.

Over: The Harvard geneticist Walter Gilbert has said that the sequencing of the total human genome is the goal of human genetics. Do you agree?

Hood: In a classic sense, yes, it is the goal. After all, genetics is an attempt to understand how the hardware of human intel-

• *With the right tools you could see the early ancestors of what became the vertebrate immune system. But you'd need clever strategies to go back eight hundred million years.* •

lection employs itself to construct human organisms. If you're really going to understand a computer you have to know what each component is and how they are all put together. Sequencing the human genome is a staggering problem. If you envision a page having a thousand words on it (each gene being analogous to a word), then the genome is a book of three hundred thirty-eight thousand pages. In the last decade the total amount of sequencing for all animals has been the equivalent of three hundred thirty-eight pages. We've barely scratched the surface.

Over: Some molecular biologists say that merely knowing the sequence is not as important as knowing what particular segments actually do.

Hood: Sure, but knowing the entire structure of the genome would give us completely new approaches to figuring out which parts of it are involved in important functions. For example, we've developed programs that can pick out those DNA segments that encode genes. So if we were given, say, the hundred to five hundred thousand nucleotides surrounding the region—a million base pairs in length—

where the Huntington's disease gene is located, you could use the program to identify maybe ten genes. Then with gene probes you could probably identify one or two gene pairs. And one would certainly be the gene for Huntington's disease. If you compared the two gene pairs with genes from a normal person, you might find a pair that's identical in both. The one that's different could most certainly be the gene for Huntington's.

Today the job of sequencing the entire human genetic code is still utterly beyond us technologically. We lack the computers or software to really handle the task. And I worry about the error rate. Let's say your error rate was a tenth of a percent. With three billion base pairs, we'd have an awful lot of mistakes. What we should do now is stage this whole effort. We could first generate a mapping technique and create a gross road map of the human genome. We'd know in a general sense what is sitting next to what. Then, by pouring an enormous effort into the technology (or, say, five years, we could transform our present DNA sequencer into a super Cadillac. Working that way we'd end up doing a hell of a lot more over a ten-year span than if we dug in and started now.

Over: You talk about human genetic hardware and software. What do you mean?

Hood: By hardware I mean the sequence of the genome, the twenty-three pairs of chromosomes that contain all the information for constructing a human, okay? By software—known as developmental biology in other circles—I mean the rules and machinery by which the hardware is translated into proteins, the basic construction currency. How are chromosomes converted into protein information? What are the rules for making RNA? How do you control the making of RNA protein, make the right ones and at the right time? Essentially this is the choreography of the genes. I'd like to understand this choreography.

Over: Do we need to know the entire genome to perceive the choreography?

Hood: I think it's the easiest way to understand it because the information for the construction may constitute only five percent of all the information in the chromosomes. But we don't know where to go to look for it. So it's probably easier to sequence the entire genome. Then you'd have an encyclopedia of how to construct a human, and you could start studying how the genome converts linear information into the three-dimensional information of proteins.

Over: The idea of unraveling the human genetic code scares some people.

Hood: The tools of any technology we develop are intrinsically valueless. It's how we use the technology. It's incredibly unlikely that sequencing the human genome will lead to our being able to manipulate humans in undesirable ways. Knowing the hardware of a computer doesn't tell you how the software reads it out and uses it. It isn't that well be able to design individuals whose intelligence is increased by a

factor of three. It isn't that we'll be able to change physical attractiveness or emotional stability. These are all multipenic traits whose nature and dimensions we don't begin to understand. What we can do is manipulate single genes and, in favorable cases, put back something that's missing or correct something that's defective.

Ques: Nevertheless a lot of people feel that just the possibility of sequencing the genome raises serious ethical questions.

Hood: I'd argue that sequencing the human genome itself is valueless. It does give you the tools to begin to impact on religion, emotional and ethical issues. The classic cases are the genetic diseases. I've had the structure of the genome and use it to identify genes for cystic fibrosis, Huntington's disease, Tay Sachs, and so on, that means we can make powerful prenatal diagnostic tests. That in itself is valueless. But when you do the tests, then the philosophical debate arises about whether people have a right to abort fetuses carrying defective genes. That's the essence of the issue. And it's an issue all society, not just scientists, has to get entangled in. We will have a genetic probe for, say, Tay Sachs at least a decade before we have a cure. No question.

Ques: And that makes medical ethics nervous.

Hood: Yeah, well, very soon we'll have sequenced genes that can encode for proteins with mind-altering properties. Now you can use those proteins in marvelous ways. There are many hormones in the brain that have the ability to alter moods and dispositions, dramatically. Inevitably what you could do is clone genes that encode those proteins, thus creating simple access to the hormones. Then, as we understand how the proteins worked, we could synthesize new combinations, new kinds of proteins that have different effects or sets of effects. It is very conceivable that we could find or create hormones that could handle the depressive and manic cycles of manic depression. It's something we can't touch very effectively right now. But you could also use these proteins to create euphorics, drug-induced states, and things like that. Any tool is a two edged sword.

Ques: Some say it's better not to have the two edged sword in the first place.

Hood: The fundamental issue here is that of individual rights—whether people have the right to make these decisions for themselves. The issue of abortion is a classic one that we haven't resolved yet. I personally think abortion is a fundamental and important natural right for mothers. For many reasons—from rape and that kind of abuse to physical threat to the mother, to certain knowledge that a Tay Sachs child will die a horrible, agonizing, brutal death within eight to ten months after its birth. Women have the right not to have to go through that. And they have the right not to let something that will later go on to become a human being go through that kind of experience. But having said that, I also re-

spired the right of others to have a different point of view. People who don't believe in using these predictive tools don't have to go through those analyses.

You can extend the two-edged sword idea in interesting ways. In the future when we "load up" a baby's genetic code it will have great positive potential. But suppose insurance companies get ahead of the readout and say, "My goodness, this guy has a real chance of developing X when he's forty." Or employers could say, "See by the time this guy's fifty, he'll be on unemployment." It's all a two edged sword. And my feeling is we have to go ahead! And we have to develop the wisdom to deal with all the opportunities science will present us with. This quest for knowledge is a fundamental human imperative. I don't think you can legislate it out on purely ethical-social issues.

Ques: You're not saying that the ethical issues are phony?

Hood: No. I'm saying that it's phony to hide

● **Steroids cause muscles to bulk up, but they also have serious side effects. We might design hormones that just do the two things we want, not the five that are harmful.** ●

behind those ethical issues and say, "Let's not do because it's too difficult an ethical issue." All I'm saying is you've got to meet that difficulty head-on and come to workable solutions.

Ques: Do you believe in free will or are we the puppets of our genes?

Hood: Gosh, I guess I have an intrinsic faith that we can chart our own course. And I believe in the force of the intellect. If you want to go into an area and change the worldview in that subject, I think I can do it. I'll want to change my fundamental personality characteristics. I think I can do that too. But it is a hell of a lot harder.

Ques: When might genetic engineering accomplish by 2001?

Hood: I doubt anyone has the imagination to conceive of what we'll be able to do. It would've been hard to envision everything that's happened in the last five years. During this time we've gone from being skeptical about gene surgery—being able to put genes in animals and having them work—to having that concept utterly verified. We can put genes in tissues, organs, and now even the germ line and have them function in a perfectly reasonable way

Within fifteen years there'll be more surprises than that magnitude.

Ques: What will be the next big advance in immunology?

Hood: Understanding the machinery by which the immune system operates. We'll be able to selectively enhance the immune responses to things we'd like. For instance we could enormously enhance the response to the AIDS virus. Or enhance the response to a variety of venereal diseases that the immune system hasn't been able to handle well at all—gonorrhea, for example. If we understood those responses, we could optimize any of them.

Or we could impede the responses we don't like, such as those that cause the autoimmune diseases. If a person had this method available, it would be likely that we'd have a way of blocking the immune responses he has to his own joints that lead to their destruction. It's likely we'll have a cure in the near future for these diseases but it will go disease by disease. We might be able to cure leukemias and lymphomas that relate to the immune system's B and T cells by designing agents that target molecules on the cells' surfaces with cell-killing signals. I see us finding the key to the organ-rejection process and circumventing that whole difficulty.

Ques: Could you use the Microchemical Facility to study cancer cells?

Hood: Yes, you could compare cancer cells with normal ones. The DNA synthesizer can make oncogenes [genes that transform normal cells (to cancerous ones)] as well as normal genes. So you can put both genes in any kind of creature you wish and look at the differences in how they function. Then with the peptide synthesizer you can make the products of the cancer gene and see how they differ from normal products. The DNA sequencer allows you to sequence cancer genes and look at large genetic areas that might be changed in neoplastic [tumor forming] cells.

Ques: What kind of large areas?

Hood: Many cancer cells have undergone chromosomal translocations. When a piece from one chromosome is fused onto another, it would be nice to examine large DNA sequences across these translocations to see if there are unique features of these chromosomes that have the propensity to stick together. We could then understand why these recombinations associated with cancer occur and could figure out how to block them.

Ques: What about AIDS right now?

Hood: We're looking at a receptor molecule on the T4 cell. The AIDS virus plugs into that receptor protein in order to attack the immune system's T4 cells. We used the protein synthesizer to make the functional part of the receptor, which is what the AIDS virus seems to recognize. Next we'll see what portion of the virus connects to that part of the molecule. We know it must be a part of the protein-surface coating of the virus. So once we've identified the part of the AIDS coat that binds to the T4 receptor

CONTINUED ON PAGE 150

ARTICLE

Psychologists are at war to unravel the puzzle of belief

MAKE BELIEVERS

BY RICHARD KATZ

Drift is an integral part of the community. It is a part of the body, and it is a part of the mind. It is a part of the body, and it is a part of the mind. It is a part of the body, and it is a part of the mind.

PAINTING BY DEACONIO



in its infancy the fire is the peoples only light. Like others I am irresistibly attracted to the dance, pulled toward the fire like a moth. One of the Kung all-night healing dances is in progress and the whole Kung community is here. The women sing the healing songs as they sit around the fire and the men, joined at times by the women dance around the singers. The singing breaks into trances: the women's voices draining to reach the heavens. The rum or spiritual energy that resides within the healers is heating up.

Kaus dancing becomes more intense and his breathing deeper and more labored. He sneaks in, squish. Another dancer helps him, holding him, rubbing his sides. Kaus' rum is boiling. The rum is hot, he cries out. The heat is killing me. Kaus is ready to heal. He calls out to the gods: Don't take any of these people at the dance away from us. We love them all. We want to keep them with us. He bargains with the gods, fighting for the people's health. Without the halting hesitation of the blind that marks his ordinary movements, he goes confidently to the people at the dance, healing each and every one as he lays his hands upon them.

There are no eyeballs in Kaus' eye sockets. But he can see when he enters a state of enhanced consciousness, called *Kau*. It is this state that also enables him to heal. "God keeps my eyeballs in a little cloth bag," Kaus explains. "When he first collected them, he plucked my eyeballs out and put them into the bag, and then he led the eyeballs to his belt and went up to heaven. And now when I dance on the nights when I dance and when the singing starts up, God comes down from heaven swinging the bag with the eyeballs above my head and he lowers the eyeballs to my eye level. And as the singing gets strong, he puts the eyeballs into my sockets, and they stay there and I heal. And when the women stop singing he removes the eyeballs, puts them back in the cloth bag, and takes them up to heaven." Blind Kaus' vision during the enhanced state is more than mere sight. He becomes a seer. By making contact with the spiritual realm he becomes a healer of the people.

As hunter-gatherers the Kung are representatives of an ancient way of living. They are our link to human prehistory, the source of modern-day cultures. For 99 percent of human history, people lived as hunter-gatherers. But for years, the Kung (also known by the derogatory label of Bushmen) and other so-called primitive tribes have been belittled, their ceremonies mocked as mere superstition.

Today that's changing. Social scientists believe there is much to learn from the spiritual practices and close social ties among indigenous peoples. They are looking appreciatively at the Kung's approach to the treatment of mental distress and how Kung society gives emotional support to each individual member. The idea is that if we can better understand and learn from the

Kung's dances and the ritual healing practices of other indigenous peoples, we may improve our own abilities to heal both physical and emotional wounds.

Somewhat unusual work with enhanced states is taking place in the field of psychology. In these types of therapy, a participant takes an extraordinary journey into the unconscious, observing parts of him or herself hidden from everyday, normal consciousness. The experience is similar to a mystical journey in which everything one sees, feels, or thinks about is vivid, powerful, or intense. The key to understanding these new modes, The insights one receives surpass ordinary perception.

In a quiet room overlooking a lake, with a wall of books, soft chairs, and a large couch, Mary Watkins accompanies her clients through the uncharted landscapes of their own fantasies. A trained therapist, developmental and clinical psychologist, and author of the recent book *Invisible Guests: The Development of Imaginal Dia-*

logue, she is the one she is fighting against.

All persons thought is dramatic; it is inhabited by voices and filled with imaginal conversations," Watkins says. "In therapy we can clarify what remain abbreviated and poorly understood conversations. Plays may be going on in our thoughts, but they haven't been written out, and there is no audience in attendance. Both the client and analyst are here to listen and to converse with the invisible guests."

Carl Jung, whose work with "active imagination" inspired Watkins, wrote "Start with any image, for instance just that yellow mass in your dream. Contemplate it and carefully observe how the picture begins to unfold or to change. Don't try to make it into something, just do nothing but observe what its spontaneous changes are. If it is a speaking figure at all, then say what you have to say to that figure and listen to what he or she has to say."

In other words, *vesti* with the image. To help people talk to these figures, Watkins employs rather simple techniques—a warm, relaxing atmosphere in which the patient feels comfortable and the suggestion that they accept whatever voices they hear, talking back if they desire. Watkins believes these conversations are a natural phenomenon, part of being human. No drugs or hypnotic suggestions are needed to move into this altered consciousness and to accept the guests. "Children slide easily between the imaginal and everyday discourse," says Watkins. "With adults it often takes learning how to go back and forth between the straightforward conversations of everyday life and the imaginal underpinnings of these conversations."

If a tall, dark stranger appears in a client's dream, Watkins helps the person figure out what his presence means or whom he represents. Is he a father figure? An old hand?

In a similar fashion, Watkins and her client might ask whom a particular invisible guest is really talking to. Is it trying to communicate with the child in the person, the mother, or some other part of the personality? And if they discover that the client is ignoring a particular guest—perhaps because it is threatening or hateful—they pay attention to it and try to understand it more on its own terms.

The idea of speaking to the characters within us has its roots in the distant past. In the Middle Ages, for instance, members of religious orders carried on conversations with the soul, engaging in discussions to "ask it questions and to hear answers arising from a source other than consciousness," Watkins explains in her first book, *Waking Dreams* (Spring Publications). "One was aware of things outside the ego and could connect with them, but in a way that could be consciously remembered and experienced."

Watkins's respect for invisible guests comes in part from her own experiences, some of which led her into her present therapeutic work. Her book *Waking Dreams* was inspired by a nightmare in

●Kau is blind, but his vision during the healing dance is more than mere sight. By contacting the spiritual realm, he becomes a healer of the people.●

logue (Analytic Press). Watkins is one of a growing number of psychologists who venture into the fantasy world of their patients to help them understand their own myths and images and to teach them how to move more freely through that symbolic part of themselves. Her practice emphasizes holding dialogues with unconscious figures, the invisible companions who inhabit our souls.

"The imaginal goes on all the time," Watkins says. "It's not something peculiar or rare." Watkins uses the word *imaginal*—as in "imaginal other" or "imaginal dialogue"—instead of "imaginary." What is imaginary doesn't exist. To Watkins, the unconscious is very real. She deliberately chooses *imaginal* to impress upon us the reality of the unseen world. Take the example of a client who talks about a fight with her husband at the kitchen table. Watkins and client try to understand who the husband was for her in the argument (pic-torator, bullying teenager, helpless child) and who she was as she fought (precon-sciously righteous do-gooder, frightened five-year old). In the form of therapy, the client is encouraged to speak with the invisible

OTHERWORLDLY JOURNEYS

Approaching death, an overt soldier may have seen dead relatives beckoning toward dark tunnels leading to light. Medieval Christians probably used netherworld visions to reinforce biblical images of heaven and hell. And writers like Virgil and Dante may have based the epic underworld journeys of their heroes on the out-of-body experiences of the people around them.

There are just a few of the possibilities posed by Carol Zaleski, author of *Otherworld Journeys*, a scholarly book that analyzes near-death experiences (NDEs) from medieval through modern times. "I felt that historical insight would be the key to understanding NDEs," says Zaleski, a teacher of religion at Harvard University.

While scientific fields like astronomy or biology have progressed immeasurably over the last 1,500 years, Zaleski says, "Some of the most important aspects of human experience, including the NDE, are perennial. For example, the soldier who returns from the dead in the *Gallogates* of the sixth-century pope St. Gregory the Great describes a footbridge where wicked souls fall into the slime of the river below. The blessed, on the other hand, pass to a peaceful meadow on the other side. How does this relate to modern times? Raymond Moody, the twentieth-century guru of the NDE, says that he informs us, too, often return to their bodies over-



whelmed by intense, serene love of peace. Perhaps the greatest change in the NDE, Zaleski says, is in the church's influence, which has considerably diminished over the last 15 centuries.

A salvation of God, she notes, has been replaced by more secular ecstasy. Zaleski, who just had her second child, also reports that a few women, especially during difficult births, have scores that approximate the NDE. Although her most recent baby was delivered

FROG LEG FERTILITY

to the bizarre oddities unveiled by Charles on a famous Book of the Damned (the best known is the 1804 rain of frogs over Toulouse, France). But what would Ford have said about a more recent frog finding, the discovery of a slew of tadpoles with as many as six or ten hind legs?

The anomalous frogs were born in an April letter to pond by Monterey Peninsula, California teacher Stephen B. Rubin. The extra legs (barbed normally have only two, the rest) are in all shapes and sizes, some paired, some split abnormally at the throat, and some with an unimpaired multiple of two. Analysis by Stanley Sessions of the Developmental Biology Center of the University of California, Irvine, showed that the sprouting, the extra legs may have been caused by a massive infection of *Melanconium*, a filamentous, helminth parasite. The worms, known to apparently overstimulate the cells regulating the tadpoles' limb development.

That brings up an intriguing question. Some biologists think that evolution occurs in part when organisms genetically appropriate existing variables. The result is new, an "improved" animal, essentially a hybrid. Could these tadpoles then represent a prototype of a new, six- or eight-legged amphibian hybrid? Sessions says no. Frog legs are so different that he says that a fused image of any two

evolutionary paths would be as unlikely as two fish with extra legs amounting to actually being fish. The amphibian jury is still out. So instead, it was the froggy swim itself, as it held the tadpoles in response to an irritant, that led to the

behavior.

More on the water, whether planet, next.

By David S. Green

He had a head on his shoulders and a pair of feet. He was a ghost.

SOVIET GHOST

When the Soviet satellite papers announced the day after yesterday's breakdown, and through it, Sasha Kozlov used to ignore frog with-matches, send objects lying through the air, or refrigerators, pulled down without "cutting" the. Or as he had reported in the Soviet daily press. As being the actor, I ate the. Sasha had started with some nearly burned down. To him, it is a taken to Moscow for examination, and he had been out. The history of the. A Moscow had an identity only as P. April, as now gone on home, saying, carry a load of a polluted

Maestro Tu, professor of biology at East-Li-Ming-an University and director of the center for the study of biological evolution, said that he had never seen an amphibian with



PHOTOGRAPH BY MICHAEL O'NEILL

STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

HAIR BY JENNIFER WILSON

MAKEUP BY JENNIFER WILSON

PROP STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

SET DESIGN BY JENNIFER WILSON

WARDROBE BY JENNIFER WILSON

SHOES BY JENNIFER WILSON

ACCESSORIES BY JENNIFER WILSON

STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

PHOTOGRAPH BY MICHAEL O'NEILL

STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

HAIR BY JENNIFER WILSON

MAKEUP BY JENNIFER WILSON

PROP STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

SET DESIGN BY JENNIFER WILSON

WARDROBE BY JENNIFER WILSON

SHOES BY JENNIFER WILSON

ACCESSORIES BY JENNIFER WILSON

STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

PHOTOGRAPH BY MICHAEL O'NEILL

STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

HAIR BY JENNIFER WILSON

MAKEUP BY JENNIFER WILSON

PROP STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

SET DESIGN BY JENNIFER WILSON

WARDROBE BY JENNIFER WILSON

SHOES BY JENNIFER WILSON

ACCESSORIES BY JENNIFER WILSON

PHOTOGRAPH BY MICHAEL O'NEILL

STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

HAIR BY JENNIFER WILSON

MAKEUP BY JENNIFER WILSON

PROP STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

SET DESIGN BY JENNIFER WILSON

WARDROBE BY JENNIFER WILSON

SHOES BY JENNIFER WILSON

ACCESSORIES BY JENNIFER WILSON

STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

PHOTOGRAPH BY MICHAEL O'NEILL

STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

HAIR BY JENNIFER WILSON

MAKEUP BY JENNIFER WILSON

PROP STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

SET DESIGN BY JENNIFER WILSON

WARDROBE BY JENNIFER WILSON

SHOES BY JENNIFER WILSON

ACCESSORIES BY JENNIFER WILSON

STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

PHOTOGRAPH BY MICHAEL O'NEILL

STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

HAIR BY JENNIFER WILSON

MAKEUP BY JENNIFER WILSON

PROP STYLING BY JENNIFER WILSON

SET DESIGN BY JENNIFER WILSON

WARDROBE BY JENNIFER WILSON

SHOES BY JENNIFER WILSON

ACCESSORIES BY JENNIFER WILSON

Sergeant Fishing Supervisor Lu Ping greeted the major enthusiastically. He had reports Huang stuffed them in a folder. The air conditioning was staggering. Mack looked at what it was like between visits.

"I have recollection of events," Huang began. He sat behind the plain wooden table and folded his hands. "It is a happening of unpleasant nature. Eddie Mendez will not major himself in Galveston after today."

"And why's that?"
"Offending abuse. Blameworthy performance. Defecation of authority." Huang looked meaningfully at Mack. "Retaining back of fishes."

"What'll happen to Eddie?"
"The work you do here is of gravity. Major Mack. A task of large importance. Your people in noncoral pieces are greatly reliant of fish."

"We're doing the best we can."
"I am hopeful this is true."
Mack looked right at him.

"Major, we're taking all the fish we can net. We got sails and no gas and nothing with an engine to put it into if we did. You're not going to help any shorting us on supplies. I've got forty-one families on this peninsula eating nothing but fish and rice. There's kids here never saw a can of. We try to grow something, the bugs eat it first 'cause there's no birds left to eat the bugs. The food chains fucked."

"You are better off than most."
"I'm sure glad to hear it."
"Please to climb down from my back. The Russians did the getting, not us."

"I know who did it."
Huang tried. Oriental resentment. "We are engaging to help. You have no grateful at all. The Chinese people have come to fill this empty air."
"Vacuum."

"Yes. Vacuum." Huang considered. "In three, maybe four years, wheat and corn will be achieved in the ground again. Animal and tool will be brought. This is very restricted stuff. I tell you, Major Mack, because I wish your nonpropping. I have ever shown you friendliness. You cannot say I haven't."

"I appreciate the effort."
"You will find sweets in this shipment. For the children. Also decorative candles. Toothpaste. Simple magic tricks."
Jesus Christ.

"I knew this would bring you pleasure."
Huang looked up. Lieutenant Chen ordered politely. He handed Huang papers. Gave Mack a sour look. Mack recognized Henry's posters, the menu from the diner. Chen turned and left.

"What is this?" Huang appeared disturbed. "Flags? Counterproductive cable bison? Barbouee pork?"

"Doesn't mean a thing." Mack explained. "It's just Henry."

Huang looked quizzically at George Washington, turning the poster in several directions. He glanced at the cardboard menu, at the KC Salmon Scrambled Eggs. Chicken-Fried Steak. French Fries. Omelet with Cheddar Cheese or Swiss Coffee. Re-fills Free. He looked gravely at Mack.

"I did not think this was a good thing. You said these would be no trouble. One thing leads to a something other. Now it is ponies and flags."

"The poster business, all right," Mack said. "I shouldn't of done that. I figure it's my fault. The diner, now, there's nothing wrong with the diner."

Huang shook his head. "It is lament. The path to discontent." He appeared deeply hurt. The poster was an affront. The betrayal of a friend. He walked to the window, hands behind his back. "There's much to have renouncement here. Major Mack. Many fences to bend. I have been lenient and foolish. No more Henry Ortega Diner. No ponies. And better fishes, I think."

They came aboard to look at the catch. The guards stayed on the dock looking sullen and important, rifles slung carelessly over their shoulders. Lu Ping peered into the hold, clearly disappointed.

Mack didn't answer. Whatever he said would be wrong.

Huang recalled something of importance. He looked at Mack again.

"You have a black person living here?"
"Two. A man and a woman."
"These no-facing discrimination? They are treated fairly?"

"Long as they keep picking that cotton."
"No politics. Only fishes."
"I'll see to it."

Mack walked back north, past a rusted Chevy van waiting patiently for tires, past a pickup with windows still intact. Rose hadn't seen Henry. She didn't know where he was. He didn't mean to cause trouble, she told Mack.

"I know that, Rose."
"He walks. He wanders off. He needs the time to himself. He is a very sensitive man."

"Yes, all of that," Mack said. He heard children. Smeared rice and fish, strongly seasoned with peppers.

"He respects you greatly. He says you are very amiable. A man of heart. A leader of understanding."

A woman with fine bones and sorrowful eyes. Katy Jurado. One-Eyed Jacks. He couldn't remember the year.

"I just want to talk to him. Rose. I have to see him."

"I will tell him. He will come to you. Henry takes some chiles to Jenny. It is the only thing I can grow. The bugs won't eat 'em. It's on the fish. Just this much, no more."

"Jenny'll appreciate that," a hesitation in her eyes. As if she might say something more. Mack wouldn't ask. He wasn't mad at Henry. His anger had abated, diluted after a day with Major Hua. He left and walked to the beach. Jess and Flocca were there. Jess had a mason jar of wine. He'd maybe come from Annie Mae's.

"Tell Panagopoulos and some of the others if you see 'em," Mack said, "I want to talk to Henry. He's off roaming around somewhere, I don't want him doing that."

"Your minorities. I do this," Jesse reflected. "I'm glad I ain't a ethnic."
"It's a burden," Flocca said. "There's going to be any trouble with the Chinese?"

"Not if I can help it."
"Flocca thought of two more birds." Jesse said. "A cornucopia and a what?"

"Tom."
"Yeah, right."
"Good," Mack said. "Keep your eyes peeled for Henry. He gets mo' that moon-over-Monterey shit. It'll take Rose a month to get him straight."

"I think I'm going to go," Jenny told him. "I think I got to do that. Mack. It just keeps comin' away. Papa's likely gone, but Lennie and Marna could be okay."

He put out his cigarette and watched her across the room, watched her as she sat at the kitchen table bringing long wings of hair atop her head, going about this simple task with a quick, unconscious grace. The mirror stood against a white piece of driftwood she'd collected. She collected everything. Sand dollars and angel wings, twisted trunks and bright coquinas that faded in a day. Candles by the mirror in a sand-frosted Dr. Pepper bottle, lights from the touching the bony hilltops points of her hips. When she left she would take too much of him with her, and maybe he should figure some way to tell her that.

"I might not be able to get you a pass. I don't know. They don't much like us moving around without a reason."

"Oh, Mack. People do it all the time." Peering at him now past the candle. "Hey, now. I'm going to come on back. I just got to get this done."

He thought about the trip. Saw her walking old highways in his head. Maybe sixty-five miles up to Beaumont, cutting off north before that into the Thicket. He didn't tell her everything he heard. The way people were things that happened. He knew it wouldn't make a difference if he did.

Jenny settled in beside him. "I said I'm coming back."

"Yeah, well, you'd better."
He decided, maybe at that moment, he

wouldn't let her go. He'd figure out a way to stop her. She'd leave him in a minute. Maybe come back and maybe not. He had to know she was all right, and so he'd do it. He listened to the surl. On the porch, four moths big as English sparrows hung themselves cruelly against the screen.

The noise of the chopper brought him out of bed, at least on the floor and poking into years before Jase and Paragopoulos made the stars.

"It's okay," he told Jerry, "just stay inside and I'll see."

She nodded and looked scared, and he opened the screen door and went out. Down washed the sky the color of moss. Jase and Paragopoulos started talking both at once.

Then Mack saw the face, the reflection past the house. "Oh, Jesus H. Christ!"

"Mack, he's got pigs," Paragopoulos said. "I seen 'em. Henry's got pigs."

"He's got what?"

"This is bad shit," Jase moaned, "this is really bad shit."

Mack was down the stairs and past the house. He could see other people. He started running. Jase and Paragopoulos at his heels. The chopper was on the ground, and then Fleece came out of the crowd across the road.

"Henry ain't hurt bad, I don't think," he told Mack.

"Henry's hurt? Mack was unnerved. "Who hurt him, Fleece? Is someone going to tell me something soon?"

"I figure that Chen likely done a house-to-house," Fleece said, "some asshole trick like that. Come in north and worked down routing people out for keds. Stumbled on Henry, sht, I don't know. Just get her out of here, Mack."

Mack wanted to cry or throw up. He pushed through the crowd and saw Chen, maybe half a dozen soldiers, then Henry. Henry looked foolish, contrite, and slightly cockeyed. His hands were tied behind. Someone had hit him in the face. The r: lots aimed wives of hot air. The other went up like a box. Mack tried to look friendly. Chen lurches about yelling and waving his pistol, looking wild-eyed as a dog.

"Let's work this out," Mack said. "We ought to get this settled and go home."

Chen shook his pistol at Mack, clenched the way and that in an unfamiliar step. Mack decided he was high on the situation. He'd gotten hold of this and didn't know when to take it, didn't have the sense to know how to stop.

"We can call this off and you don't have to worry about a thing," Mack said, knowing Chen didn't have the slightest notion what he was saying. "That okay with you? We just call it a night, right now?"

Chen looked at him or somewhere else entirely. Mack wished he had shoes and a shirt. Dress seemed proper if you were talking to some clown with a gun. He was close enough to see the pigs. The crate was by the chopper. Two pigs, pink and



Get your number, your first Jack Daniel's® drop in a box if you can.

IN 1866, JACK DANIEL created the world's first Tennessee sippin' whiskey.

Then something pretty unusual happened: for over 121 years nobody did anything to improve it. The Jack Daniel's whiskey you buy today has the same rare taste as when Mr. Jack first made it. Which means it's still flavored with cave spring water and mellowed through charcoal, drop by drop. For 121 years that's the way you've liked it. So, we promise, we're still not planning any improvements.

SMOOTH SIPPIN'
TENNESSEE WHISKEY

Tennessee Whiskey #690 Fresh-Distilled and Bottled by Jack Daniel Distillery
Leak Bottom, Proprietary, Route 1, Lynchburg (Pop. 281), Tennessee 37352



TransAmazon Rallye

New Orleans-Caracas-Rio de Janeiro April 10-May 25, 1988

Join us for the "Adventure of a Lifetime" on the South American Continent as a TransAmazon Adventurer... exploring the exotic jungles of the Amazon Basin... traversing the ancient Andes mountains... crossing the deserts of Peru and Chile... celebrating on the sun-sensational beaches of Rio at the end of your 8,750 mile odyssey! The TransAmazon Rallye 1988 is open to all individuals and is the only F.I.S.A. sanctioned Marathon Rallye in the Western Hemisphere. Amateur participants from more than 20 countries have already registered to compete, with motorcycles, automobiles, and trucks, through the wildernesses of Venezuela, Brazil, Bolivia, Peru, Chile, Argentina and Paraguay. This is the ultimate high profile, world-class adventure.

The Liberty Cup

The Exploration Society now announces The Liberty Cup 1988, one of the largest amateur sailboat races in the world... Miami to Caracas... open to 300 sailing vessels of one, two and three masts as well as eight "Tall Ships".

You are invited to join the "Great Adventurers" as a member of The Adventurer's Club. Your \$25 one year membership includes subscription to *Adventurer*, *Pioneer* magazine and the *Adventure Visa* newsletter, the TransAmazon Manual and Rallye poster and your membership card. Please send your name, address, and phone number along with a \$25 check or Visa, Mastercard or American Express number and expiration date to:
THE EXPLORATION SOCIETY OF AMERICA
1912 St. Charles Avenue, New Orleans, LA 70130

An outstanding watch value: an land, at sea, and underwater...

Navigator™ Watch

Now, with new ratcheted safety bezel, and still only \$499.5*

What that watch does for you is just what you need. It's amphibious, water-resistant to 200 feet, and has a 24-hour timer, a day/night indicator, and a backlit LCD display. It gives you a dual time capability. The LCD display shows time continuously... or 24-hour or 24-hour mode. Push the button and display day and date hourly time setting. The stopwatch chronograph reads to 1/100 second and has "interval" and "lap" modes. A light switch illuminates the display.

Navigator™ comes in two excellent styles: black (as shown) or male adventure. It is water-resistant to 200 ft. The new exclusive ratcheted safety bezel prevents you from steering underwater longer than you had planned. The crystal is "sapphire glass"—it is virtually scratch-proof. We suggest these outstanding watches directly in large quantities and are able to offer them for just \$499.5. Notice if catalog houses offer the identical watch for \$120 or more, and that it is without the exclusive safety bezel. But here we save better deal. Buy five for \$999.5 and we'll send you a third one absolutely FREE, with our compliments. Take advantage of this outstanding offer while it is available.

Note: This quantity offers (100+), with your company logo on the dial. Call Mr. Ernest Conrad at (650) 543-8770 or write him at the address below.

Since 1967
haverhills

121 Townsend Street, San Francisco, CA 94107

*Many successful products are being "leached off" in the direction of constant use. Our things last! In no major store. Yours if you are looking elsewhere. There is only one genuine Navigator™ watch.

FOR FASTEST SERVICE, ORDER
TOLL FREE (800) 621-1213
24 hours a day, 7 days a week.

Please give order #123456789 or block or #09876543 for reference. If you prefer, mail check or cash order and we'll ship. We need display photo for all orders and return blank for change orders. U.S. Postmaster: \$5.95 for one Navigator™ watch. \$6.95 for three. Add sales tax for CA, GA, etc. Includes 28-day return and one-year warranty.

lat, mottled like an old man's hand. They were squealing and going crazy with the rotors and the fire and not helping Chen's nerves or Mack's either. Mack could just see Henry limping that cut, how he do it, listening up the pokas somehow and thinking what everybody'd say when they saw it wasn't a pig, not sayburger KC steak or chicken-fried fish liver sea and chick peppers. Not seaweed coffee or maybe greasheeper creole cunch. None of that play food shit they all pretended was something else, not this time, amongst the line honest-to-God pig. Maybe the only pigs this side of Hutan, and only Henry Ortega and Jesus knew where he found them. Mack turned to Chen and gave his best military salute.

"Why don't we just forget the whole thing?" Just peck up the pigs these and let Henry be. "I'll talk to Major Huang. I'll square off this with the Major. That'd be fine with you, now wouldn't it?"

Chen stopped waving his gun. He looked at Mack. Mack could see sweat in his eyes. Chen spoke quickly over his shoulder. Two of the troopers lifted the pigs into the chopper.

"Now that's good," Mack said. "That's the thing you want to do."

Chen walked off past Henry, his face hot as wax from the fire, moving toward the chopper in this jerky little two-step hop eyes darting every way at once, grunting. Mack a loped half mile that maced him by a good quarter mile. Mack let out a breath. He'd catch hell from Huang, but it was over. Over and done. He turned away, saw Rose in the crowd and then Flooze. Mack waved. Someone gave a quack and sudden cheer. Chen jerked up straight, just reaching to the sound, not thinking any at all, simply bringing the pistol up like the doctor hit a nerve, the gun making hardly any noise, the whole thing over in a blink and no time to slap it or bring it back. Henry blew over like a leaf taking his time, collapsing with no skill or imagination, nothing like Anthony Gunn would play the scene.

Oh shit, now don't do that! Mack said, knowing this was clearly all a mistake. "Chen! you don't want to do that!"

Someone threw a rock, maybe Jesse Troopers raised their rifles and backed off. A soldier near Chen pushed him roughly toward the chopper. Chen looked dazed. The rotors whined up and blew sand. Mack shut it out, turned it back. It was catching up faster than he liked. He washed Chen had forgotten to take the pigs. The thought seemed less than noble. He considered some gesture of defiance. Burn rice in Galveston harbor. They could all wear Washington masks. He knew what they'd do was, nothing at all, and that was fine because Henry would get up in just a minute and they'd all go in the diner and have a laugh. Maybe Jesse had another jar of wine. Mack was certain he could put this back together and make it right. He could do it. If he didn't turn around and look at Henry he could do it. **DD**

EXPLORATIONS

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 32

getback, dash off to school in Italy, and be home in time for dinner. They imagined centers set up to distribute free food and clothing. And they were wondering what to do about the trend they saw in education: where opportunities were becoming the province of the wealthy alone.

When Kurth-Schia asked the children about their striking change in attitude, they explained that their outlook had improved because they had been stimulated by other children's ideas.

This finding is perhaps one of the most important to emerge from Kurth-Schia's project. It's important to think about the future in groups in an ongoing, interactive way, she explains. If you poll people by walking up to them and asking one question about future life, you get nowhere because they just say what strikes them at the moment. Indeed, studies done by her colleagues and predecessors show that adults generally don't think or talk about the future, and this may be one reason why so many people feel as though they have no control over it.

Everybody will have a great family if they don't, hopefully someone who has a nice family will let them be part of it.

Kurth-Schia found no significant differences in future thinking between the boys and girls in her study sample, although other research has suggested that girls and women tend to have more negative images of the future. In part, women's greater negativity may be connected to their suspicion that their roles in the future will continue to be somewhat limited.


We all know how to use the ready five percent of the brain that humans still don't know how to use.

Among the many factors shaping their views, the children cited these as the most important: their own opinions, their spiritual beliefs, and the dreams that came to them in the night. Parents, peers, and television all figured lower on the list.

When Kurth-Schia asked the groups to describe their feelings about taking part in the project, she found that her research had emboldened an otherwise powerless and somehow disenfranchised segment of the population. "Children can be futurists," one child said. "It made me feel like I could change the future!"

Another reflected: "I felt smart because I could let my mind go and really think. I felt proud because I was giving my opinion about things I feel strongly about, and I think people will listen."

The fact that children are not encouraged or allowed to make important social contributions, Kurth-Schia maintains, is bad for them and for society as a whole.

Children have a strong ability to imagine superior worlds, she says, very different from ours now. We need to let them express their ideas and to find opportunities for them to make a contribution. 



QUALITY
SHOEMAKING
IS SAID
TO BE A
FORGOTTEN
ART.
FORTUNATELY,
ONE
COMPANY
HAS A
VERY LONG
MEMORY.

**ALLEN
EDMONDS**

The Hardscrabble World of Allen-Edmonds.

For a complete
shoe and accessory 
catalog, send \$1.00.
Allen-Edmonds Shoe Corp.,
P.O. Box 998, Dept. 261,
Port Washington, NY 11054

REPAIR SHOP

BODY

By Owen Davies

The blind will see, the deaf hear and the paralyzed walk. The meiotic promise from the Old Testament book of Isaiah may just be fulfilled by the next millennium due to the work of scientists at several major medical centers. The reason: a new kind of computer microchip that can be implanted in the body to repair or replace the lost functions of damaged nerves. Human trials for devices like artificial ears or stimulators to control paralyzed limbs could begin within ten years; practical implants might be in use in 15 years.

So far doctors can't do much for people who lose a limb or are paralyzed by spinal cord injuries. In those conditions, however, the brain remains capable of sending a nerve impulse to twitch a muscle or of receiving an impulse and translating it into sight or sound. But damage to the nerves elsewhere prevents the message from reaching its destination. Find a way past that damage, and doctors could restore the lost functions.

That is where the new microchips come in. For good control or clear senses a prosthesis should communicate with many nerve cells just as the brain does. But like the brain, it must talk to one nerve cell at a time. Otherwise, it's like people trying to carry on a quiet conversation at a loud party. The message to each nerve is drowned out by the surrounding noise. Ordinary wires are much too big for the job. They pick up the electric pulses from many cells at once, or they stimulate many cells with a signal meant for one.

In contrast, one chip can carry as many as 40 microscopically sized wires that press against the surfaces of single nerves. The more wires on a chip, the better the communication between brain and cell. Each wire picks up one nerve's electrical activity like a wireless radio or conveys information from a telephone cable. Engineers will use the chips to build artificial eyes and ears and to control artificial limbs that move as natural arms and legs do—when the wearer wills it.

But people who suffer from amyotrophic lateral sclerosis (ALS) or Lou Gehrig's disease) have no motor control at all

because the nerves outside the brain do not function. For these patients the work of computer scientist Kenneth Wise at the University of Michigan may offer the best chance of a more normal life. If researchers detected even crude signals from a couple of nerve fibers in the brain, ALS patients could control a prosthesis.

Wise points out that the nerve fibers on the surface of the brain are so tangled that it is almost impossible to separate their signals. The bodies of the nerve cells below the surface, however, are relatively large and far apart, emitting clear signals. So Wise has spent the last six years delicately stabbing tiny electrodes slotted spears into the brains of lab animals to reach the cells below the surface.

A lot of our work so far has been to confirm that we could get usable signals out of the nerves, Wise says. In ten years I expect to see artificial ears and stimulators to control paralyzed limbs.

A second approach comes from David J. Edell of the MIT Biomedical Engineering Center. Rather than being spear-shaped, his implantable microchips are

tiny rectangles meant to lie across the stumps of severed motor nerves. They can detect electrical activity from up to 40 separate nerve fibers. The first practical application will probably be in a computer terminal that patients can control almost by thinking, much as they would an artificial arm, Edell says.

Computer scientist Morton Grosser and neurologist Joseph Rosen at Stanford University are taking still another tack. They plan to build a tiny integrated circuit that will function much like a telephone switchboard. Its purpose is to reroute the two halves of a severed nerve when microsurgeons reattach a lost limb.

In use, the "switchboard" will be implanted between the two pieces of the nerve. After several weeks nerve fibers should grow into each end of the unit. Then the researchers will use a computer to identify which bits of nerve on each side of the cut were originally part of the same fiber. Once that is accomplished, they will set the implant's switches to carry nerve impulses from one end of each fiber to the other. In theory this should restore normal control over the limb.

It's an ambitious goal, and not all nerve specialists believe the scheme will work. They are talking about extraordinarily complex devices, dealing with thousands of nerves firing hundreds of times a second, says a National Institutes of Health researcher who prefers not to be identified. It's too big a problem to take on at this point, I told Rosen that, but he's convinced they can do it.

Most researchers in the field agree that practical implants will be available within the decade. Gerald Loeb surely believes so. After 14 years at the National Institute of Neurological and Communicative Disorders and Stroke, he's leaving to set up his own engineering laboratory. He intends to build an artificial eye that will feed images from a TV camera into a microchip implanted in the visual centers of the brain. It will take ten years to develop, he says. The technology we need is now available. I don't see any reason we can't build a device that will bring eyesight to the blind. □



Nerves go basic with implantable new chips

E-TICKET TO NAMLAND

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 114

"Heimn," said Desante. He finished his drink and beckoned for more.

"But you, Mr. Desante, you are a man of honor," said Minh. "I know this. I sense this. You are a man of honor."

Desante nodded at the sweating water removed the swizzle stick from his fresh drink, and placed the plastic saber in a row with seven others. Mr. Minh blinked and did the same with his.

"As a man of honor you will understand why I have returned to avenge my family," Minh said carefully.

"Avenge?"

"Avenge my brother who died fighting the North Vietnamese," said Minh. "Avenge my father—a teacher—who spent eight years in a reeducation camp only to die soon after his release. Avenge my sister who was deported by his regime for . . . Minh paused. "For alleged crimes against morality. She drowned when their overcrowded boat went down somewhere between here and Hong Kong."

"Avenge," repeated Desante. "How? And with what?"

Minh sat up straight and looked over his shoulder. No one was near. "I will avenge my family's honor by striking against the maggots who have corrupted my nation," he said.

"Yeah," said Desante. "With what? Do you have a weapon?"

Minh hesitated, licked his lips, and looked for a second like he was sobering. Then he leaned over and grasped Desante's forearm. "I have a weapon," he whispered. "Two of them. I smuggled them in. A rifle and my service automatic from the Ho Chi."

He hesitated again. "I can tell you this, Mr. Desante: You are a man of honor. The more it was a question."

"Yes," said Desante. "Tell me."

Two of the huts were on fire. Justin and the other four had come in shouting and firing. There had been no opposition. The thirty-two villagers, mostly children and old people, knelt in the dust at the center of the village. Sayers had knocked over a lantern in one of the huts, and the torch and bamboo had blazed like an incendiary flare. The fat American beat Desante's arm at the flames until Justin called, "Forget the fucking hood and get back here!"

Tom Newton searing his skin to cover the crying villagers. "Where are the VC?" he shouted.

"VC?" shouted Sayers. "Where are their tunnels? Tell us. God damn it! A kneeling woman holding a baby bowed her forehead to the dust. Flames cast bizarre shadows on the dirt, and the smell of smoke made the men's nostrils flare.

"They don't understand what we're saying," said Reverend Cowell.

"The hell they don't," snapped Justin.

"They're just not talking." Lieutenant Naguchi stepped forward. He was relaxed, but he kept his M-16 trained on the cowering villagers. "Mr. Jefferson, I will stand guard here if you wish to conduct an interrogation."

"Interrogation?" said Justin.

"There is an empty hut there, away from the fire," said the lieutenant. "It is best to isolate them during questioning."

"Yeah," said Justin. "I remember Tom cut a couple of them out of the head. Hurry!" Newton lifted a young man and an old woman by the arms and began moving them toward the hut. "Not her!" said Justin. "Too old. Get that one." He pointed to a wide-eyed girl of fifteen or sixteen. "She's probably got a brother or boyfriend fighting with the VC."

Newton pushed the old woman back to her knees and roughly lifted the girl to her feet. Justin let his mouth go dry. Behind him the flames had set a third hut on fire, and sparks drifted up to mix with the stars.

• The cabin resounded with babble, then fell silent as the guide smiled. "A joke, Mr. Desante lived. People screamed. The guide laughed and raised his hands instinctively."

Desante set the ninth plastic saber carefully in a row with the others. "How about ammunition?" he asked.

Minh blinked slowly and smiled. "Three thousand rounds for the rifle," he said. He lifted his glass in slow motion, drank, swallowed. "Thirty clips for the .45-caliber set-see automatic. Enough." He paused, swayed a second, and straightened his back. "Enough to do the job, yes?"

Desante dropped money on the table to pay the tab. He helped Minh to his feet and guided the smaller man toward the door. Minh stopped, grasped Desante's arm in both hands, and brought his face close. "Enough, yes?" he asked.

Desante nodded. "Enough," he said.

"Shit," said Tom Newton. "He's not going to tell us anything! The young man from the village knelt before them. His black hat had been pulled back to pin his arms. Blood was smeared from the corners of his mouth and nostrils. There were cigarette burn marks dotted across his chest.

"Bring the girl here," said Justin. Sayers pushed her to her knees, took a lustful of hair, and jerked her head back sharply.

"Where are the VC?" asked Justin. Smoke came through the open door of the hood. "Tunnels? VC?"

The girl said nothing. Her eyes were very dark and dulled with fear. Small, white teeth showed between her slightly parted lips. "Hold her arms," Justin said to Newton and Sayers. He took a long knife out of his sheath on his web belt, slipped the point under her buttoned shirtfront, and slashed upward. Cloth ripped and parted.

The girl gasped and writhed, but the two Americans held her tightly. Her breasts were small, conical, and tightly knitted with muscle.

Justin said Newton and giggled.

Justin flipped her black pants halfway down, slipped her knee aside when she kicked, and used the knife to tear the cloth away from her ankles.

"Hey!" yelled Sayers. The young Vietnamese had lurched to his feet, and was struggling to free his arms. Justin turned quickly, dropped the knife, lifted the M-16, and fired three times in rapid succession. Flesh exploded from the boy's chest, throat, and cheeks. He kicked backward, spasmed once, and lay still in a growing red pool.

"Oh, Jesus," Newton said again. "Jesus Christ, this is something."

"Shut up," said Justin. He placed the butt of his rifle against the dazed girl's collarbone and pushed her onto her back. "Hold her legs," he said. "You'll get your arms."

After seeing Minh to his hotel room and putting him to bed, Desante went back to his own room and sat out on the balcony. Sometime after three A.M., his son-in-law and four other men materialized out of the darkness and sat down around one of the round tables on the abandoned terrace below. Desante could hear the sounds of beer cans being tossed into trash bins, the pop of more tabs, and bits of conversation.

"How the hell did all the long start out there?" asked Justin in the darkness. Several of the others giggled drunkenly.

A limo with a Japanese accent answered. "One of them ran. The reverend opened fire. I joined him in stopping them from escaping."

"Damn brains all over the place," Desante recognized Sayers's voice. "I'd like to know how they did that."

"Blood bags and charges every six centimeters or so under the synflesh," came the slurred voice of the young man named Newton. "Used to work for Disney. Know all about that animate stuff!"

"If they were animals," said the Sayers shadow, and someone giggled.

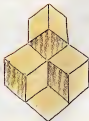
"You damn well know that they were," came Justin's voice. "We never even got out of the goddamned park. Ten thousand goddamn bullets."

"It was so real!" said a voice that Desante recognized as belonging to the waves minister. "But surely there were no bullets."

"Hell, no!" said Newton. "Scuse me."

The Artist

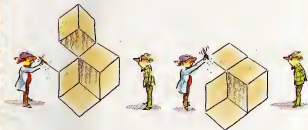
© ART CLIMINGS



What do you think?



It's too busy!
Your eye has no
place to rest



How's that?



I said rest, not sleep



Reverend. But they couldn't use real drugs. Customers'd kill each other by mistake.

Then how?

Lasered UV pulses, said Justin. Triggered the charges under the skin, said Newton. Easy to reset.

But the blood, said Reverend Dewitt, in the darkness. The brain matter. The bone fragments.

All right, already, shouted Sayers so loudly that the other men shushed him. Come on, let's just say we got our money's worth, okay? They can buy a lot of spare parts for that much, right?

You can buy a lot of spare goods for that much, said Newton, and there was a ripple of laughter. Jesus, he went on, did you see that gook girl wiggle when Jeff was slipped it to her the first time?

Deantis listened for a few minutes more and then went into his room and carefully closed the sliding door.

The morning was beautiful, with tall, white clouds piled up above the sea to the east when the family had a leisurely breakfast on the restaurant terrace. Sammie and Elizabeth had eggs, toast, and cereal. Heather ordered an omelet. Deantis had coffee. Justin joined them late, cradled his head in his hands, and ordered a Bloody Mary. You came in late last night, dear, said Heather.

Justin massaged his temples. Yeah, Tom and some of us went to the gaming rooms and played poker. It was late.

You missed the excitement this morning, Dad, said Sammie.

Yeah, what? Justin sipped at his drink and grimaced.

They arrested Mr. Minh this mornin', Sammie said happily.

Oh? Justin looked at his wife.

It's true, dear, said Heather. He was arrested this mornin'. Something to do with illegal contraband in his luggage.

Yeah, said Sammie. I heard the guy downstairs sellin' somebody that he had a rifle. You know like ours, only real!

Well, I'll be damned, said Justin. Is he going to stand trial or what?

No, said Deantis. They just asked him to leave. They shipped him out on the morning shuttle to Tokyo.

There're a lot of nuts around, muttered Justin. He opened the menu. I think I will have breakfast. Do we have time before the morning tour?

Oh, yes, said Heather. The helicopters don't leave until ten thirty this mornin'. We're going up the river somewhere. Dad says that it should be very interesting.

I think all this junk is boring, whined Elizabeth.

That's cause you think everything's boring, stupid, said Sammie.

Be quiet, both of you, said Heather. We're here for your grandfather's benefit. Eat your cereal.

The twenty-eight Huey gunships moved out in single file, climbed above the line of



What did you do to deserve Beefeater?

BEEFEATER
IMPORTED ENGLISH WHISKY

The best of times deserve the best of taste.

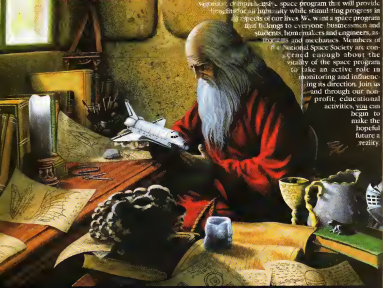
Beefeater, 100% grain neutral spirits. © 1999 Imported by J. & W. MacFarlane, Inc., N.Y., N.Y.




WE'RE
OUT TO
MAKE

OUR DREAMS REALITY

Our space program is a vital part of a hopeful future. More than any single program, it will determine what our children will inherit from us. The National Space Society wants a vigorous, comprehensive, space program that will provide benefits for all humanity while stimulating progress in all aspects of our lives. We want a space program that belongs to everyone: businessmen and students, homemakers and engineers, astronauts and mechanics. Members of the National Space Society are concerned enough about the vitality of the space program to take an active role in monitoring and influencing its direction. Join us and through our non-profit, educational activities, you can begin to make the hopeful future a reality.



 NATIONAL SPACE SOCIETY • 922 PENNSYLVANIA AVE. SE • WASHINGTON, DC 20003 • 202/543-1900

MEMBERSHIP: \$10.00 PER YEAR (US RESIDENTS ONLY)
AND ANNUAL DUES OF \$20.00 WRITE FOR MORE INFORMATION

MEMBERSHIP: \$10.00 PER YEAR (US RESIDENTS ONLY)

AND ANNUAL DUES OF \$20.00 WRITE FOR MORE INFORMATION

MEMBERSHIP: \$10.00 PER YEAR (US RESIDENTS ONLY)

AND ANNUAL DUES OF \$20.00 WRITE FOR MORE INFORMATION

MEMBERSHIP: \$10.00 PER YEAR (US RESIDENTS ONLY)

AND ANNUAL DUES OF \$20.00 WRITE FOR MORE INFORMATION

TIMEX



QUARTZ

Discover the Timex Atlantis 100™

It's water resistant to 100 meters. With a stainless steel case that's Timex tough, stopwatch, 13-hour countdown timer, alarm and 5-year battery. Available with a stainless steel band or black resin strap. Each under \$40, suggested retail price. For the store nearest you, call 1-800-FOR-TIMEX.

© 1987 Timex Corp.

troes and sprang themselves into formation as they leveled off at three thousand feet. The palmcoasts of highways and housing developments beneath them changed to rice paddies and jungle as they entered the park. Then they were over the river and heading west. Revere's pilot, small craft upstream looked up and waved as shadows of the gunships passed over them.

Desantis sat in the open door, hands hooked in the safety webbing, and let his legs dangle. On his back was Sammee's blue backpack. Justin dozed on a cushioned bench. Elizabeth sat on Heather's lap and complained of the heat. Sammee swung the heavy M-60 to the left and right and made machine-gun noises. The guide plugged his microphone into the bulkhead. Ladies and gentlemen, today we are on a mission up the Mekong River. Our goal is twofold—to intercept illicit river traffic, and to inspect any area of jungle near Highway 1 where movement of NVA regulars has been reported. Following completion of the mission, we will run an eight-hundred-year-old Buddhist temple. Lunch will be served after the temple tour.

The helicopter throbbed north and westward. Elizabeth complained that she was hungry. Revere's Dewitt tried to get everyone to sing camp songs, but few people were interested. Tom Newton pointed out several historical landmarks to his wife. Justin awoke briefly, shot a series

of images with his Nikon, and then went back to sleep.

Sometime later the guide broke the silence. "Please watch the river as we turn south. We will be searching for any small boats which look suspicious or attempt to flee at our approach. We should see the river in the next few minutes."

"No, we won't," said Desantis. He reached under his lowered shirt and removed the heavy .45 from his waistband. He aimed it at the guide's face and held it steady. "Please ask the pilot to turn north."

The cabin resounded with babble and then fell silent as the guide smiled. A joke, Mr. Desantis, but not a funny one. I am afraid. Please let me see the .45.

Desantis fired. The slug ripped through the bulkhead, padding three centimeters from the guide's face. People screamed, the guide flinched and raised his hands instinctively, and Desantis swung his legs into the cabin. "North, please," he said. "Immediately."

The guide spoke quickly into his microphone, snapped two mono-syllabic answers to unheard questions from the pilot and the Huey swung out of formation and headed north.

"Daddy," said Heather.

"What the fuck do you think you're doing, Ralph?" said Justin. "Now give me the goddamn rifle before someone gets

Shut up," said Desantis.

"Mr. Desantis," said Revere's Dewitt. "You know there are women and children aboard this aircraft. If we could just talk about whatever . . ."

"Put the damn gun down, Ralph!" growled Justin and began to rise from the bench.

"Be quiet!" Desantis swung the pistol in Justin's direction, and the big man froze in mid-movement. "The next person to speak will be shot."

Sammee opened his mouth, looked at his grandfather's face, and remained silent. For several minutes the only sound was the throb of the rotors and Heather's soft weeping.

"Take it down here," Desantis said at last. He had been watching the jungle, making sure they were well out of the park. "Here."

The guide paused and then spoke rapidly. Vietnamese into his mike. The Huey began to descend, circling in toward the clearing Desantis had pointed to. He could see two black Saigon Security Forcecraft coming quickly from the east; the down blast of their fans ripping the leaf canopy of the jungle as they raised ten meters above it.

The Huey's skids touched down and the high grass splatted and bent from the blast of the rotors.

"Come on, kids," said Desantis. He moved quickly, helping Elizabeth out and then lugging Sammee from his perch below.

Heather could grab him. Desante jumped down beside them.

"The hell you say!" bellowed Justin and vaulted down.

Desante and the children had moved a few feet and were crouching in the whip-ping grass. Desante half-turned and shot Justin in the left leg. The force of the blow sent the big man around. He fell back toward the open doorway as people screamed and reached for him.

"This is real. Desante said softly. Good-bye." He fed twice past the cockpit windshield. Then he took Elizabeth by the hand and pulled her toward the jungle as the helicopter lifted off. A multitude of hands pulled Justin in the open door as the Huey swung away over the trees.

Samnee hesitated for a moment, looked at the empty sky, and then stumbled after his sister and grandfather. The boy was sobbing uncontrollably.

Hush said Desante and pulled Samnee inside the wall of vegetation. There was a narrow trail extending into the jungle darkness. Desante removed the light backpack and took out a new clip for the automatic. He ejected the old magazine and clicked the new one in with a slap of his palm. Then he grabbed both children and moved as quickly as he could in a counterclockwise jog around the perimeter of the clearing, always remaining concealed just within the jungle. When they stopped he pushed the children down behind a fallen tree. Elizabeth began to wail. "Hush," Desante said softly.

The Huey gunship came in quickly, the guide leaped to the ground, and then the helicopter was spinning upward again, clawing for altitude. A second later the first of the Saigon Security Hovercraft roared in over the treetops and settled next to the guide. The two men who jumped out wore black armor cloth and carried Uzzi magazines. The guide pointed to the spot on the opposite side of the clearing where Desante had first entered the jungle.

They fixed their weapons and took a step in that direction. Desante walked out behind them, dropped to one knee when he got to within five meters, braced the pistol with both hands, and fired as they turned. He shot the first policeman in the face. The second man had time to raise his gun before he was struck twice in the chest. The bullets did not penetrate the armor cloth but the impact knocked him onto his back. Desante stepped forward, straightened his aim, and shot the man in the left eye.

The guide turned and ran into the jungle. Desante fired once and then crouched next to the dead policeman as a wash of hot air struck him. The Hovercraft was ten meters high and turning toward the trees when Desante fixed the policeman's Uzzi and fired. He did not bother to aim. The magazine locked and fired, sending two thousand fragments a second skyward. Desante had a brief glimpse of the pilot's face before the entire canopy started and burst into white powder. The Hovercraft landed heavily to the


left and plowed into the forest wall. There was the heavy sound of machinery and tires breaking but no explosion.

Desante ran back to the jungle just as the second Hovercraft appeared. It circled once and then shot straight up until it was lost in the sun. Desante grabbed the children and urged them on, circling the edge of the clearing again until they reached the spot where the guide had entered the forest. The narrow trail led away from the light into the jungle.

Desante crouched for a second and then touched the high grass at the side of the trail. Drops of fresh blood were visible in the dappled light. Desante sniffed at his

fingers and looked up at the white faces of Samnee and Elizabeth. They had stopped crying. It's all right, he said, and his voice was soft and soothing. Behind them and above them there were the sounds of rotors and engines. Gently over and gently he turned the children and began leading them, unhesitating, along the path into the jungle. It was darker there, quiet and cool. The way was marked with crimson. The children moved quickly to keep up with their grandfather.

"It's all right," he whispered and touched their shoulders lightly to guide them down the narrowing path. "Everything's all right. I know the way." 



**SET YOUR SIGHTS ON
MINOLTA'S ADVANCED OPTICS.**

Look into the only binoculars that benefit from 58 years of lens experience. Minolta's rugged, quick-focusing binoculars, backed by a 25 year warranty.

From Standard models, like our new 6x zoom, to our Compact, Pocket or Waterproof styles, you'll see everything you're looking for. Including a strong focus on affordability. **MINOLTA BINOCULARS. BECAUSE EVERY DETAIL COUNTS.**

For more information, call your Minolta dealer or write: Minolta Corporation, Dept. 6811, 222 Yorkville Dr., Garden City, NY 11530. © 1991 Minolta Corp.



BINOCULARS
ONWARD WITH THE AWAY OF MINOLTA



Whole or 1/2 Brain?

Are you willing to achieve major breakthroughs in your ability to learn easily, expand your brain, eliminate self sabotage—those subconscious belief systems that block your happiness and success?

Major breakthroughs are taking place in the field of Neuroscience. Leading the way, is John-David, Ph.D., founder of Whole-Brain Learning™ whose discoveries of sound patterns (certain tones and sounds played at different frequencies) when sent to pre-designated areas of the brain/mind can achieve quantum breakthroughs in accelerated learning.

Your brain/mind can actually experience these discoveries in a 5-Day Total Immersion Intensive™ seminar (24 hours a day, even while sleeping), short weekend seminars, and a 12-day Certification training in accelerated learning.

February 3-14th. Plus several titles on state-of-the-art cassette tapes.

Or visit one of our Brain/Mind Salons®, your brain's fitness center™, for a brain tune-up, opening in a city near you. Inquiries invited.

Are you willing to cross the threshold into the 21st century?

Call Toll Free for a free detailed catalogue:
1-800-437-5646 Call 1-800-624-5779

State of Calif. Authorized CEU/Merits
Accredited/Qual. Assoc. in Accelerated
Learning Certified/Int. Inst. in Neuroscience

John-David Learning Institute
2441 Impala Drive Research Center
Crested, CA 92008 (800) 931-0456

National Seminars: Boston, (Sold Out) • San Diego,
Jan. 7-11 • San Francisco, March 13-21 • Key West,
Nov. 19-23 • North Carolina Dec. 3-7 • Texas Nov. 3-9
• **Certification:** February 3-14, San Diego

INTERVIEW

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 134

then we'll use the protein synthesizer to make fragments of that virus-coat protein. Then we'd try to make antibodies against those coat fragments. These antibodies would recognize and attack the part of the virus that binds to the T4 receptor.

Ques: What about Candace-Patt's Peptide T which she claims is connected to AIDS?

Head: Part and far people [at the National Institute of Mental Health] have made antibodies to bind to the T4 cell. Peptide T could conceivably be the direct binding-site molecule. Our studies may show that she's already got what we're looking for. Our peptide could be something more complicated than she's found. You see they haven't gotten large enough quantities of the receptor molecule to do really straightforward good, direct binding-site studies.

Ques: Tell us about the shivering mice.

Head: They're an interesting use of micro-chemical biology. Arthur Roach, a graduate student here at Caltech, asked me how he might get into neurobiology. We eventually decided to clone the gene for rat myelin basic protein [showering around nerve cells]. The amino acid sequence for rat myelin-basic protein had been determined. So Arthur was able to translate it back into a DNA sequence. We used the DNA synthesizer to construct a genetic probe corresponding to that sequence.

Arthur was able to make the gene for rat myelin-basic protein.

In the course of this, Arthur found one type of mouse that seemed to have a defective gene for its myelin-basic protein. The mouse was born normal but after about twelve days it began to shiver and shake. This was a result of demyelination—the loss of the myelin "insulation" from the nerve cells, which started about that time.

Arthur used his DNA probe to show that these shivering mice were totally lacking the RNA for that gene. He went on, with Naoki Takahashi, another grad student, to show that the reason for this was the deletion of three pieces of gene.

Here we have an ideal model for doing mammalian genetics. What we did was construct a transgenic mouse. That is, we injected the gene for rat myelin basic protein right into the nucleus of the fertilized eggs of shivering mice. About one in a hundred of the mice that developed from these embryos contained the gene for myelin-basic protein—and expressed it! The animal is completely normal, while its littermates are classic shivers. It's the first example of a genetic defect that's been cured in a mammal.

But while we were the first to cure a genetic disease in a mammal, I hasten to add that this has no implications whatsoever for human beings. In the foreseeable future, we are not going to inject genes into human embryos. For one thing, only one mouse in a hundred was cured. For an-

Buy the Atari Video Game Systems where good service is not a game.



For friendly service, good prices and great selection, all as close as the nearest shopping mall, come to a Kay-Bee Toy Store. When you're looking for the Atari Video Game Systems and cartridges, remember the store that's got easy shopping down to a system.

KAY-BEE®
TOY STORES

opies of development, it's conceivable that we could construct organisms different from any existing now. But within the next ten to twenty years it's more likely that we'll be able to predict the three-dimensional structure of proteins. And then we'll be able to eventually match particular functions to particular structures.

Omni: What would we want to design that?

Hood: Well, you could design enzymes that operate at very high temperatures, that drive faster reactions to expedite commercial operations. Or you could tailor design molecules to carry out their present functions much more efficiently. Or even modify them to operate under optimal conditions for what you want them to do, rather than what the body normally does. For instance, you could develop hormones that are much more selective in their effects. We hear a lot about steroids. While they cause muscles to bulk up, they also have lots of serious side effects. We might design hormones that just do say, the two things we want them to do and not the five things that are harmful.

Omni: Are the science-fiction scenarios about plagues of intelligently programmed biochips changing humanity or viruses that kill only certain potential realities?

Hood: It's difficult for any scientist to imagine those scenarios in the next twenty years. We don't know enough about how to target specific kinds of cells, much less

specific sexes! Many tests have been done to see if modified organisms can survive outside the lab if they escape. The tests have been reassuring. Normal, ordinary organisms have a hell of a selective advantage over any organisms we play with and try to manipulate.

Omni: [President of the Foundation on Economic Trends] Jeremy Rifkin's argument is just the opposite. Organisms fabricated in the lab would overwhelm natural organisms.

Hood: I don't know any scientific reason why that statement should be true. The bulk of the data gathered to date says that statement is utterly incorrect.

Omni: I imagine that you are not a big fan of Mr. Rifkin.

Hood: [Smiles.] Well, he's an articulate demagogue who has probably served an important role in society. Anybody who makes us think more carefully about these kinds of issues, to a certain extent, does some good. He starts to do damage when at the behest of demagoguery he begins to paralyze the ability to make advances. He's perfectly close to that position now.

Omni: Would knowing the makeup of our genetic code take the mystery out of life?

Hood: Absolutely not! Would understanding how the latest fancy computer was put together take all the mystery out of all the wonderful things that with the appropriate software you could do with the machine?

Not at all. Understanding hardware doesn't tell you the essence of the computer. The software is every bit as important.

Omni: James Watson [codiscoverer of the structure of DNA] told Omni that "life was just a matter of physics and chemistry," and with the discovery of DNA the mystery of life has already been solved.

Hood: Well, I guess I'm a believer in emergent properties. What Watson said is true—it is essentially chemistry and physics. But again, like computers, when you start putting multiple circuits together and they start acting in synergistic ways, you cannot simply predict what the outcome will be. The genetic basis for the complicated human circuitry plus the cell's feedback, interactions, and controls are dimensions presently beyond us.

Omni: You are an avid mountain and rock climber. It seems to be something scientists are drawn to. Can you explain why?

Hood: It's therapeutic. When I'm climbing I think of nothing else. For the next twelve days I'm not going to think one thought about science. Climbing is a wonderful combination of physical and intellectual challenge. You look at the face of a cliff. You have to figure out how to get up it, and then you have to be able to climb it. You have to have the strength and endurance to do what you've intellectually figured out. Those features are really attractive to people who are interested in science. **CG**

THE BODY MAKER.

Make the body you want quicker, and enjoy it sooner. Add inches to arms, chest and thighs. Sculpt your abdomen, buttocks and calves.



Burn fat and tone muscles... with the Body Maker. Safe, adjustable.

electrical impulses work your body thoroughly—while you read or watch TV—in a manner similar to but more effective than regular exercise. Medical studies prove it. We guarantee it. Try Body Maker for 30 days. If you don't see amazing results we'll refund your money.

- Portable
- Expandable
- Separate flex and relax controls

- Computer controlled operation
- FREE video
- FREE crating case
- Exclusive Pat. Head muscle growth system

Body Maker 100 - 2 pad set \$299 + \$9 P. & H. (not shown)



Body Maker 200 - 4 pad set \$399 + \$9 P. & H.

30-day money-back guarantee.

Body Maker 100 - 2 pad set with gel pad set, 10 pad set and crating case \$299 + \$9 P. & H.

Send check or money order to

HealthTech, Inc.

3428 Conn. Ave. S.W. #17077 Dept. HT 11-87 Washington, D.C. 20008
 View our PC system call 1-800-333-0846. If busy, 5-800-472-6767. 24 hrs. reply.
 For information call (202) 342-5621

Made in USA

Name _____ Address _____
 City _____ State _____ Zip _____ Tel _____

SPACE

LOW-BUDGET FROM PAGE 14

Washington University professor John Logsdon, Morrison is a foremost expert in SETI (the search for extraterrestrial intelligence) and Logsdon is head of the Space Policy Institute at George Washington University. In Space Medicine 101, Lawrence Young, director of the Man-Vehicle Lab at MIT, discussed ways astronauts could avoid the "bad-leg" effect caused by fluid shifts at low gravity. (One method: Suspend your lower body inside a vacuum.) In Space Business 101, professor for a clay Christopher Trump of Canada's Spar Aerospace Ltd. noted that during the Sixties North Americans spent \$62 billion on booze and only \$30 billion to land a man on the moon. And space attorney Art Dula told his Space Law 101 class that he gets his Texas clients excited about space by showing them pictures of Jupiter and telling them it is the largest natural-gas deposit in the solar system.

Every summer session will have this mixed curriculum plus a specific research project. The project for the 1988 summer session will be to work on a design for an international lunar research base. We're giving these students a chance to work with the future peer leaders," says Diamantis, "and to be taught by the best possible faculty. Teachers they might not ordinarily have had any contact with."

While the distant goal of ISU is to begin training a space-bound generation, another purpose is to breathe new life into our space program. The vision if once had has been lost," notes Diamantis, who until recently had planned to be an astronaut. "It's up to us, the younger generation, to make this happen again."

Editors' note: Anyone who is interested in applying to the International Space University summer session should send a stamped, self-addressed envelope to ISU Headquarters, Suite 201, 636 Beacon Street, Boston, MA 02215.

ISU applicants must:

- have a bachelor's degree in any field and must have taken at least two of the following: a year of physics or engineering, a year of higher math (calculus, statistics, or linear algebra), two science courses in biology, chemistry or geology.
- have graduate-student status, which means they must be enrolled in an accredited graduate program, be accepted into an accredited graduate program, or have completed a graduate program no more than three years prior to the start of the 1988 ISU summer session.
- have spoken fluency in English and one other language.
- be a top student in his or her field, demonstrate leadership qualities, have a strong interest in and commitment to space, and preferably have had some experience working for either industry or government in a related field. **CC**

The typewriter that draws attention to your ideas.

Panasonic presents the typewriter that will make your letters and presentations go from just presentable, to spectacular. The Panasonic Penwriter™ Electronic Typewriter RK-P440 types, plots charts and draws graphs in four colors. It features 10 character sizes and 3 typefaces: Courier, italic and Script. The new Panasonic® RK-P440 Penwriter™ makes your ideas appear brighter.

Panasonic.
just slightly ahead of our time.



GET THE EDGE!

MODEL 9001 9001A

Wristblade in both
right and left hands.
Blades: Large, Small, Medium.
Blade: Green, Red,
White, Black.

MODEL 9002 9002A

Blade in Right or Left Hand
Included: Small, Large, Small
Blade: Green, Red,
White, Black.

MODEL 9003 9003A

Blade in Right or Left Hand
Blade: Green, Red,
White, Black.

MODEL 9004 9004A

Blade in Right or Left Hand
Blade: Green, Red,
White, Black.

All Genuine, Automatic,
And Completely Finished.
Sued in Legal™ Kit Form



THE EDGE COMPANY
PO BOX 628
WATTLERSON, VT 05601

CALL TOLL FREE
1 800 445 1021

Send by law (2000) hundreds of other
models in full color.
We guarantee a full refund through legal to any item in
return and the original up of these two items under
one year. Please check your own license status, or ordering
company for, with any purchase that requires
approval.

The Edge Co., PO Box 628, Watlerson, VT 05601
Order Price for Personal Use **800-445-1021**

Form Ship The Following Items

Model# _____ Qty _____ Model# _____ Qty _____
Model# _____ Qty _____ Model# _____ Qty _____
Model# _____ Qty _____ Model# _____ Qty _____

Add \$1.50 Per Kit Shipping and Handling - Allow 10 Days All Orders

Check in Money Order - Enclosed Total \$ _____
I enclose a check for \$ _____ Enc. Date _____

Name _____
Address _____
City _____ State _____ Zip _____

I am 18 or older I am over 21 years of age

Exp. Date _____
Not available where prohibited by law. Intense and/or illegal
activity and before contact with distributors.

Q811

Small Company's New Golf Ball Flies Too Far; Could Obsolete Many Golf Courses

Pro Hits 400-Yard Tee Shots During Test Round

Want To Shoot An Eagle or Two?

By Mike Hanson

MERIDEN, CT — A small golf company in Connecticut has created a new, super ball that flies like a U-2, puts with the steady rattle of a cue ball and bites the green on approach shots like a dropped cat. But don't look for it on weekend TV. Long-hitting pros could make a joke out of some of golf's finest courses with it. One pro who tested the ball drove it 400 yards, reaching the green on all but the longest par-fours. Scientific tests by an independent lab using a hitting machine prove the ball out-distances all major brands dramatically.

The ball's extraordinary distance comes partly from a revolutionary new dimple design that keeps the ball aloft longer. But there's also a secret change in the core that makes it rise faster off the clubhead. Another change reduces air drag. The result is a ball that gains altitude quickly, then sails like a glider. None of the changes is noticeable in the ball itself.

Despite this extraordinary performance the company has a problem. A spokesman put it this way: "In golf you need endorsements and TV publicity. This is what gets you in the pro shops and stores where 95% of all golf products are sold. Unless the pros use your ball on TV, you're virtually locked out of these outlets

TV advertising is too expensive to buy on your own, at least for us.

"Now, you've seen how far this ball can fly. Can you imagine a pro using it on TV and eagle-ing par-fours? It would turn the course into a par-three, and real men don't play par-three's. This new fly-power forces us to sell it without relying on pros or pro-shops. One way is to sell it direct from our plant. That way we can keep the name printed on the ball a secret that only a buyer would know. There's more to golf than tournaments, you know."

The company guarantees a golfer a prompt refund if the new ball doesn't cut five to ten strokes off his or her average score. Simply return the balls — new or used — to the address below. "No one else would dare do that," boasted the company's director.

If you would like an eagle or two, here's your best chance yet. Write your name and address and "Code Name S" (the ball's R&D name) on a piece of paper and send it along with a check (or your credit card number and expiration date) to National Golf Center (Dept. H-588), 500 S. Broad St., Meriden, CT 06450. Or phone 203-238-2712, 8-8 Eastern time, No P.O. boxes, all shipments are UPS. One dozen "S" balls cost \$21.95 (plus \$1.95 shipping), two to five dozen are only \$19.50 each, six dozen are only \$99.00. You save \$43.00 ordering six. Shipping is free on two or more dozen. Specify white or Hi-Vision yellow.

© Dan Engstrom, Inc. 1987

GAMES

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 110

OFFICIAL RULES FOR THE OMNI-McGRAW-HILL CROSSWORD PUZZLE

First published 25 years ago, the McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of Science and Technology has expanded steadily keeping pace with the latest advances. Today the recently published sixth edition contains 7,700 entries written by 3,500 contributors, including such Nobel laureates as physicist Wal Fitch, physical chemist Robert Mulliken, and medical researcher Rosalyn Yalow.

The encyclopedia offers a wealth of possibilities for a crossword puzzle. And even if you can't complete our puzzle, the more correct answers you fill in, the greater your chances of winning our grand prize: a 20 volume McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of Science and Technology. Three first prize winners will receive the McGraw-Hill Concise Encyclopedia of Science and Technology valued at \$88.50. And five runners-up will each receive a one-year subscription to Omni worth \$24.

You might therefore want to double-check your answers—a time-consuming procedure if you have to labor through numerous texts and references. But remember: All the answers do appear in a single source—the sixth McGraw-Hill Encyclo-

pedia of Science and Technology, which is available in public and school libraries and other reference centers.

Be sure to read and carefully follow these official rules:

1. No purchase necessary. To enter, fill in as many answers as possible to the Omni-McGraw-Hill Crossword Puzzle. Send your puzzle—along with your name, address, and ZIP code, printed on a three-by-five-inch piece of paper—to Omni Crossword Puzzle, Box 871, Boston, MA 02117. You need not use an original copy of the puzzle; photocopies or printed facsimiles are acceptable.

Enter as many times as you wish, but mail each entry separately. We are not responsible for lost, legible, or late mail. Entries must be received by December 31, 1987. Selection of winners will take place immediately thereafter.

2. Entries will be scored based on the most words filled in correctly. Winners will be determined by highest scores earned in completing the puzzle. In the event of tie scores, winners will be selected in random drawings from among tied entrants.

Scoring and random drawings will be conducted by Proaction Marketing, Inc., an independent judging organization, whose decisions are final.

Odds of winning are determined by the number of eligible entries received. No duplicate prizes/winnings. Winners will be not-

ified by mail and may be required to sign and return an affidavit of eligibility and release within 15 days of date of notification. Winners agree to the possible use of their names and likenesses for publicity purposes without additional compensation.

3. The Omni-McGraw-Hill Crossword Puzzle is open to residents of the United States, except employees (and their families) of Omni Publications International, Ltd., McGraw-Hill Inc., their subsidiaries or affiliates, their advertising and promotion agencies, and Proaction Marketing, Inc.

All federal, state, and local laws and regulations apply. Void where prohibited.

4. Prizes are not transferable, assignable, or redeemable for cash. No substitution for prizes other than as necessary due to availability. All taxes are the responsibility of the winners.

5. For a free copy of the Omni-McGraw-Hill Crossword Puzzle and the official rules, send a self-addressed, stamped envelope to Omni Crossword Puzzle, Box 894, Boston, MA 02117 by November 30, 1987.

No return postage necessary for residents of Washington and Vermont. Vermont postage will be refunded.

6. The solution to the crossword puzzle and the winners' names will be announced in a future issue of Omni; or send a self-addressed, stamped envelope to Crossword Puzzle Winners, Omni, 1965 Broadway, New York, NY 10023-5965. **DO**

MAKE BELIEVERS

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 55

which she was being "raped and murdered with knives by an older woman. The next day at dawn," she wrote, "I woke hearing a voice repeat over and over again: 'To love is to listen, to listen is to love.' The voice did not speak inside my mind; it came from beyond the window, flowing into my bedroom just as dawn poured in, saturating the space with light and words in a most uncanny way." In an effort to understand the meaning of her dream, she began to listen to her invisible figures.

The Kung's num is said to be an invisible spiritual energy that becomes "visible" to the healers—they can touch and hold it. Kung healers also carry on conversations with deceased ancestors in order to bail-pain for the lives of the sick. Those spirits (the Kung believe, have the power to decide who lives and who dies). In modern Western cultures, though, the intertwining of the spiritual and material are ignored. As a result, the role imagination plays in daily life has long been dismissed as useless, nonproductive, even dangerous. Fantasy, after all, can consume a person, trapping him or her in a nightmare reality. The man who believes he's Napoleon Bonaparte is caught inside a world he can't get out of.

Because psychotherapists spend a good deal of time with patients suffering from delusions, they often ignore the positive aspects of conversing with their inner figures. Watkins would like to undo the "psychiatric prohibitions" about carrying on conversations in one's mind. She believes that ordinary people can become more creative if they learn to talk to the voices inside themselves.

"That's why I don't like to use the word *france* to describe my work," Watkins explains. "I prefer the term *waking dreams* to describe the place where these dialogues take place, a state midway between waking and dreaming." Yet she is quick to argue that these conversations unfold all the time in our ordinary thoughts.

Taking her cues from images in nighttime dreams and in the language dream figures, she, Watkins has learned to enter into her clients' psychic landscapes without imposing her own preferences. It is important to approach the imagination in this way, she says, in order to avoid having clients deal with the characters "you think ought to be there, rather than the figures who are there. It is to figure out where they are at the moment. Are they drowning in the ocean? Are they in a desert without water? Are they in an old-age home?"

Watkins sees the sort of therapy as beneficial to most of her clients, even those labeled schizophrenic. Often, says Watkins, therapists will say, "Let's not talk to that fantasy life. Let's just get the patient back to normal." But I believe this can ignore both the meaning implicit in the images that present themselves and the

process by which one can relate to the images without being overwhelmed by it. The presence of fantasy isn't a problem. It's when the fantasy washes over the person that problems occur."

Take the case of a man who has heard a voice telling him to commit a violent act against someone else. "As a therapist," says Watkins, "I want the man to engage actively with his invisible guest. Listen to the unfolding dialogue, asking it, 'Why do you want me to be violent?' What would that violence accomplish? If the man can begin to talk to his figure, he may begin to separate himself (his own ego) from the voice and stop taking what it says literally as a command over which he has no power."

Watkins identifies her role as "mediator" to the dialogue between client and invisible guest. "I don't do guided imagery," she says, rejecting that process because the therapist directs the content of the client's images by supplying the image for the client to visualize. "I'm a mediator in a client's

• *Mary Watkins*
helps her clients move freely
through the symbolic
part of themselves and hold
dialogues with
imaginary figures—irresistible
companions
who inhabit our souls •

relationship between herself and the imagined figures. I don't invite them into the client's world.

But Watkins is not the only psychotherapist to explore the lesser-known areas of the human psyche and to practice forms of enhanced state therapy. Coauthor-lecturer-born psychiatrist Stanislav Grof and his wife Christina, a teacher of art and yoga, work in ways more similar to the ancient Kung rituals than to the methods of Mary Watkins. Among the first to grasp the potential of self-induced enhanced states, the Grofs began developing holistic therapy—a technique that combines breathing-induced altered states, evocative music, and body work (massage and other techniques)—in the early Seventies.

Holotropic therapy is inspired by ancient ceremonies such as those of the Kung. Like the Kung healing dancers, the Grofs use music and a form of hyperventilation to guide people toward an enhanced state. There is also a laying on of hands in both groups. The Kung healers and the facilitators in the Grofs' workshops place their hands on the heads of the participants or embrace them.

The carpeted, wood-paneled room at the Esalen Institute in Big Sur, California, is now semi-darkened. Large window drapes screen out the view for which Esalen is famous—the Pacific surf pounding onto the boulders that have fallen from the shaggy steep cliffs of Big Sur. Mattresses with pillows and cushions are scattered across the floor; most of them are being clutched by the ten people who are lying on the floor in various, sometimes unusual positions. Stravinsky's *Rite of Spring* resounds throughout the room.

A few people are shaking violently, rolling and falling on the floor, almost everyone's breathing is rapid and deep. One person curls into the fetal position, another winces and tests on the floor like some kind of serpentine creature. Each person on the floor is watched intently by a facilitator who sits close by. One person gently touches the forehead of his partner who is arching his back and grimacing in pain. Another holds her sobbing partner.

The Grofs move about the room, supporting anyone who seems to have special difficulties. They encourage some participants to go further into their experience, leading one person through a fit of gagging and choking, which slowly subsides. The Grofs have been in this place before. It is midway through one of their group sessions—a time when participants experience a lot of pain. They also know that during the next phase, many people will experience a release of emotional and physical energy that may help them resolve the problem that's troubling them.

Stanislav Grof developed his use of enhanced states in the Sixties, when he was working with terminally ill cancer patients. He gave many of his patients LSD—which was a legal therapeutic drug then—in a warm, supportive context and accompanied their purveys with comforting music. "I call the territory of experience non-ordinary consciousness," Grof explains. "The territory is the same whether it's triggered by dance, breathing, or drugs. It is the realm of the spiritual, where people experience death-rebirth and the transpersonal. Some cultures use drugs to get these others like the Kung do not."

In "normal" states of consciousness, we experience ourselves as existing within the boundaries of the physical body and restricted by material reality: the limitations of time and space. A transpersonal therapist such as Grof deals with all the issues that emerge because of these limitations, including mundane affairs, existential problems, biographical data, and the fear of death. But Grof also recognizes a reality not limited by time and space. In enhanced state therapies, people identify with other people, animals, plants, inorganic matter, past incarnations, or their ancestors. Many subjects report fetal and embryonic memories such as birth traumas or even regression to the cellular level. According to Grof, these transcendent experiences can alleviate emotional and psy-

chronic problems including anxiety depression, addiction, asthma, psoriasis and migraine headaches."

The spiritual aspirations of people are usually ignored in mainstream psychotherapy, which focuses on patients' own psychology and their relation to others rather than on how they see themselves in relation to the infinite. Grol's work with cancer patients focused on their fear of dying and their feelings about what was to come. Grol believed that if he could help people let go of their fear, they might be better able to deal with their mortality.

But individuals who are not terminally ill must also struggle with their own mortality and their place in the universe. It was to help people with those problems that Grol began developing holistic therapy. Lin Dörnyai has a method: it is the belief that helping people let go of their fears through the physical release of energy may lead them to experience a feeling of renewal, a rebirth of spirit. Watkins too has noted a spiritual element to her enhanced state therapies. When one is moved by the existence and autonomy of marginal others and their worlds, she explains in *Invisible Guests*, one often experiences a luminous or religious quality to these dialogues. One comes upon prayer.

In one of Grol's sessions for instance, a woman found herself toiling on the floor clutching her throat, and gagging. Her partner comforted her during the trauma, and when the session was over they discussed how her actions were a graphic portrayal of her inner state—she had always had trouble speaking up for herself. Once this connection was made and some of the initial pain of being emotionally impotent expressed, the woman could begin to make behavioral changes. Another woman wrote: "It has been a year since the workshop, and I feel that what is with me now is feeling. The most satisfying result is that I have fully accepted the place where I live as my home—after some sixteen years of struggling with a strong desire to leave here. Claiming to have had a transcendent experience, she said: "I realized I had flown thousands of miles to the workshop in order to be with myself. At that moment I began living at home."

Of course this sort of therapy doesn't work for everyone, and critics charge it is simply a quick fix. Lasting changes in how an individual feels and behaves, they argue, must be accompanied by insights and understanding at each step of the way. The Grols agree and have tried to build opportunities for such understanding into their work. But this sort of intense therapy is not right for everyone. It can even be dangerous. Because of the strong emotional and physical stress experienced in a session, people with serious cardiovascular problems should not participate, nor should pregnant women. Hyperventilation reduces the blood supply to the placenta, says Grol. "In a death-rebirth experience a woman can actually induce powerful

contractions of the uterus. The Grols are also very careful when dealing with persons who have a history of psychiatric disturbance. "We don't want such a person to be in just one session, have things started up, and then be left alone," explains Grol. "We work with such persons only in a long-term setting, providing a twenty-four-hour supportive context."

Like the Kung, Mary Watkins and the Grols know that the meaning of these enhanced states may never be fully explained scientifically—and perhaps they shouldn't be. We now know that endorphins—opiate-like substances in the brain—reduce the sensation of pain and induce a feeling of euphoria. Raymond Price, a Canadian psychiatrist at McGill University, has researched the role endorphins might play in healings such as those the Kung practice and in altered states. He believes that enhanced consciousness in healing may be accompanied, perhaps even triggered, by the body's own release of endorphins. Price says "helps to explain the mysterious ability of healers to endure what should be unendurable pain when, for instance, they put their heads into the fire or pick up burning coals."

But Price is convinced that neurochemistry is only part of the answer. He argues that a wide range of conditions can trigger the enhanced state, including darkness, rhythmic drumbeats, social isolation, fasting, sensory deprivation, even fatigue or simple belief in the healing ritual.

The Kung are among the oldest practitioners of this ancient art of enhanced state healing that present-day therapists attempt to practice. All over the world, indigenous healers speak of a spiritual power that heals physical and emotional problems. Among the Five Islands it's called *mana*; among the Dakota Sioux, *wakan*; among the Chinese, *chi*; and among the Kung, *niato*. But questions remain for Western participants: Is the contemporary practitioner a modern-day shaman, or merely a limited and superficial imitator of traditional healers? Have Western approaches strayed so far from the sources of spiritual power that it is no longer available for healing? More important, how can we as seekers of healing consume of therapy, judge the validity and worth of these new approaches?

If these enhanced states are as powerful as practitioners claim, perhaps we must assume that there is a spiritual ingredient, partly mysterious, to the healing process. The Kung acknowledge the mystery: "We don't always know how the ritual will work. That's why we fear it. It can kill you if you're not prepared." The Kung tell us that one can lose one's soul, over one's life if the healing dance is not done in the right spirit. These states, caution the Kung, must be handled with care. "Your healing and mine they are different," says Blind Kau, but they are also the same because we are both human beings. ☐

Personal copiers for every personality.



At work, at home, Canon's line of personal copiers are part of more people's lives than ever before.

There's the portable PC-5 in stylish colors. The PC-5 and 5L with multi-stack feeder for multiple copies up to legal size (PC-5L). Plus Canon's PC-Mini-Cartridges for compact, virtually service-free copying in a choice of five colors.

Whichever you choose, there's a Canon personal copier for your personal style.



Canon
PC
PERSONAL COPIERS

Copying without permission is strictly prohibited. © 1989 Canon U.S.A., Inc. All rights reserved. Canon, the Canon logo and PC are registered trademarks of Canon U.S.A., Inc. in the U.S.A.

© 1989 CANON U.S.A.

STARTECH

ACCESSING THE FUTURE

HEALING VIDEO

Can the way we think relax and imagine actually strengthen our immune systems? Researchers in the new field of psychoneuroimmunology say there is a link between the mind and body and that a person can improve his immune response by imagining the immune system at work. Now there's a 20-minute videotape to help people tap into this connection and use imaging techniques to, theoretically, fight disease.

The tape begins with a woman bathed in pink light. Her soothing voice guides the viewer through a relaxation exercise and explains animated segments showing when blood cells zap ping diseased cells, the brain sending signals to activate immune responses and so on. Subliminal notes including ocean waves and laughter play throughout helping to soothe the viewer and stimulate endorphin production, according to Greg Helgem, president of the Om Corporation, the manufacturer of the tape. "People who are ill have a difficult time relaxing and developing those kinds of visual images on their own," Helgem adds. "But a person who watches the tape morning and night for two weeks will be relaxed and learn the images thoroughly." —Shirley Baker

Access: The "Health Imaging" tape sells for \$39.95. Call 1-800-468-7874 for more information or write the Om Corporation, 3400 Dundee Road, Northbrook, IL 60062.



LASER VETERINARIANS

Millions of people have benefited from laser medicine, which opens the gamut—from eye surgery to podiatry. But few pets have, because few veterinarians know much about lasers or can afford medical lasers costing \$20,000 to \$100,000. Now a prestigious medical laser center of the University of California at Irvine has opened an animal center so local vets can treat ailing pets with lasers.

The first beneficiary was Shelby, a 14-year-old schnauzer owned by Robert Reed of San Clemente. Working with an Irvine urologist, San Clemente vet George Peary removed a plum size tumor from the dog's bladder. The solid state laser seals

incisions as it cuts, so the dog lost less than a teaspoon of blood and went home in just four days.

Institute director Michael Betts says the animal lab was opened not to experiment on animals but "to help them [and] to get information and experience that can be used on humans." He hopes to build "the first laser animal hospital right next to our present building."

—Jeff Hacht

Access: The Irvine laser facility is available at no cost to local veterinarians. Interested vets should contact Marie Wilson, Animal Treatment Program, Beckman Laser Institute and Medical Clinic, University of California, Irvine, CA 92717. Phone (714) 856-6966. People with sick pets should work through their veterinarians.

HOLOGRAPHY WORKSHOP

Fascinated by holography? You might try making your own holograms. Spend a week at Lake Forest College's summer holography workshop and you can make your own three-dimensional images.

Physics professor Jung Hon Jeong has been running the hands-on workshops since 1972. In five days he can teach people with no scientific background how to make several types of holograms. A four day advanced workshop also covers color control, large holograms and pulsed laser holographic portraits.

In the past 15 years, Jeong has taught a wide range of people to make holograms, from junior high school students to Ph.D. physicists. Some have practical applications in mind, such as a dentist who wanted to take holograms of teeth. A growing number, however, are artists who see holography as a new medium. One example is sculptor Michael Croyder, a member of Lake Forest's art faculty who took Jeong a course four years ago. His first hologram won him an award at a 1985 exhibit of holograms on the Lake Forest campus. —Jeff Hacht

Access: Tuition is \$650 for the introductory course, which carries two semester hours of undergraduate or graduate credit, and \$900 for the noncredit advanced course. Contact Holography Workshops, Lake Forest College, Lake Forest, IL 60045. Phone: (312) 234-3100.

NEW 3-D VIDEO GAMES

Two video game companies, Sega and Nintendo, are set to offer the first high-quality 3-D video games for the home. Three-dimensional video is nothing new in itself, but these games come with a



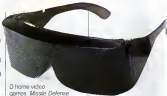
twist. They are designed to work with special 3-D glasses based upon atoms-of-the-art liquid crystal display technology.

Players wearing the special 3-D glasses are actually looking through a pair of liquid crystal shutters that can instantly change from transparent to opaque. The glasses are designed to work with 3-D game software that produces a TV picture for the right eye that alternates with one for the left eye. When the right eye's picture is displayed, the left shutter—or eyeclass lens—is darkened so that only the right eye receives the picture. Likewise when the left eye's picture is shown. (The pictures alternate so fast that only one image is seen.)

The result is a 3-D effect that game marketers hope will enhance the video game experience—not to mention the bottom line of video game companies.

—Margene Costello

Access: Sega's first two 3-



D home video games. *Missile Defense* and *Zaxxon* and Nintendo's *Red Racer* are due by Christmas, each carrying a suggested list price of \$40. Only Sega, however, will be selling liquid crystal glasses—at \$50 (shown above with adapter plug above left). Nintendo, which is waiting for the price of the glasses to come down, is marketing the home 3-D arena with the more traditional—and lower quality—red/blue-lensed 3-D glasses (provided with the game). The Nintendo cartridges can also be played in conventional two-dimensional mode.

NOT TOO SMALL FOR WORDS

Casio has developed the world's smallest word processor, a one-pound, hand-held unit—complete with built-in printer—called the Handy Writer (at right).

The Handy Writer can store—through a tiny keyboard—up to 1,500 characters in its memory and can show 16 characters at the same time on its liquid crystal display (LCD). Another feature of the Handy Writer is its built-in thermal printer, which operates at 13 characters per second. The

messages stored in the Handy Writer are printed out by sliding the machine across paper, including everything from file folders to labels to notebooks.

Despite its small size, the Handy Writer provides a choice of three fonts and six character sizes, as well as underlining and shading. The Handy Writer is also some thing of a math whiz, since it includes a built-in calculator that can print out a problem and answer it instantly.

The Handy Writer is suited



for creating signs or quick notes with readable and presentable type when a typewriter or conventional word processor and printer is not available. Because of its small size, memory and printing features, the Handy Writer can fill the role of an electronic rubber stamp.

—Margene Costello

Access: The Handy Writer is currently available in Japan and will reach the United States in January 1988. Price: approximately \$220.

ELECTRONIC DEODORANT

Heavy sweaters now have an alternative to antiperspirant creams, deodorants, sweatbands, and the other paraphernalia designed to hide or reduce perspiration. It's an electronic device that purportedly keeps even active sports participants dry for up to six weeks.

Called Dronic, the device was developed by General Medical Company (GMC) of Los Angeles after 14 years of research. Dronic uses a mild battery current to control excessive sweating in problem areas: the hands, feet, and underarms. GMC says it helps prevent losing control of a ball, bat, or tennis racket because of slippery wet hands and can retard the development of blisters or fungal infections due to wet feet. The university-tested, FDA-approved process, known as antiperspirant stop, somehow related heavy perspiration by causing hyperosmotic plugs to form in sweat ducts. Studies have shown that

when excess sweating of the hands, feet, and underarms is stopped, it has no effect on the body's thermoregulation.

Dronic units are \$100 a pair for hands, feet, or underarm pads. They require only tap water wetting and a battery. No chemicals are used. —Allan Maurer

Access: The Dronic (below) is available with a physician's prescription exclusively from the manufacturer, General Medical Company, Department 1905, Armatex Avenue, Los Angeles, CA 90005.



FILMLESS CAMERA

True instant gratification has arrived in the photo field in the form of the electronic still camera. Similarly to video camcorders, the electronic—or video—still camera produces images that require no developing. You can view the pictures instantly because the video camera stores its images electronically on two-inch magnetic floppy disks instead of chemically on film.

The floppy disks are displayed on a TV set when

played back either by the camera or by a special recorder/player. Hard-copy prints are also available with special color printers. Some systems offer add-ons that make it possible to transmit and receive still images over phone lines.

The first commercially available video still camera was from Canon, and now other units are on the market from Sony and Konica. These electronic still systems are geared toward professional applications, costing upwards of \$7,000 for a camera and recorder/player.

Consumer participation in electronic still photography, however, will open up with Casio's introduction of its VS-101 (below). It will sell for about \$1,000 and doesn't require a separate unit to play back images on a TV set.

—Meyore Costello
Access: Casio VS 101 will be available in February 1988. The system will also include an optional printer



INTERACTIVE EROTICA

At a recent San Francisco computer expo, the vice squad asked Moxie to keep her clothes on.

The women in question is actually a computer program billed as the "first interactive

erotica" for the Macintosh computer. "We thought the police were kidding," says Mike Saenz, Moxie's creator. After all, San Francisco is supposed to be an open city. They were quite serious though, when they told us we were in violation of several city ordinances just by publicly demonstrating the program.

Computer-generated illustrations of nude women are nothing new, but Moxie takes the concept further, adding realistic movements and a digital recording of a seductive female voice. "I think what gets people upset—or maybe what attracts them to it—is that they've never seen anything like this before," says Saenz.

—Timothy O'Leary

Access: Moxie, the MacPlaymate, works on the Macintosh computer. The 400K-disk version costs \$29.95; the 800K disk version \$49.95. From Pogatus Productions, Box 912, Greenwich, CT 06830.



COMMUNICATIONS

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 12

Ace in the Hole

I was lightened when I read about the ozone hole ("Watch This Space" August 1987). I didn't realize the situation was so severe. Environmental groups should organize a global summit and invite the best scientists in the world to solve this problem. The agency also should deal with acid rain and with preventing the destruction of the rain forests, the pollution of the ocean, and animal and plant extinction.

Marilyn Henckon
Los Angeles

Your article on the ozone layer was interesting, but the speculations about the causes of the phenomenon were pure nonsense. I will venture a guess: The South magnetic axis (pole) will be found at the center of the hole.

Joseph Armstrong
Temon

F. Sherwood Rowland, cited in "Watch This Space," is a professor of chemistry at the University of California at Irvine—not at Berkeley. While Berkeley may be more famous, the reputation of UCI is just as important to the students. After all, it's not easy being the Harvard of the West!

Deen Uweh
Irvine, CA

You Say To-MAY-to

After living in Ohio, Virginia, North Carolina, and Arizona, I have never heard a majority of people pronounce words the way you so-called experts say they should be pronounced ("Sams" July 1987). Just try saying "tik tok" by supposedly "spitting air" at between the tongue and palate. "Got it?" People say "tik."

Guy Lucas
Lenor, NC

Enough is enough! Having spent the better part of my life railing against the mispronunciation of my beloved state, what happens? You people give everyone a carte blanche to call it ruh WAH-duh. Any self-respecting Newfound worth his or her weight in garing chips knows I snuh WA-duh, the second syllable pronounced like the "a" in cat hat. Get the clue? No Nah-WA-duh, and, by the way, a friendly tip.

Joe Beckel
Reno

Digs

I'm a graduate student in anthropology and archaeology and thought "Future Man" ("Corbunum" August 1987) was highly speculative—absurd. Actually, fifty thousand years is a ridiculously short period of time to anticipate sweeping biological changes in human form. Why would humans get shorter when we have been getting taller over the years?

How the Virginia forensic scientist came

up with domed cities and no stop nylon clothes from paleoanthropological evidence escapes me. And someone who can see dusty look you in the eye and say the work week in 51857 will be longer—by looking at a lot of bones—is nuts.

Floyd Ledbetter
San Francisco

Kaboom

I object to Terry Runtz's callous humor when he describes life after the bomb ("Just Word" August 1987). It desensitizes us to the danger of nuclear weapons.

Yep, life truly would be different after a nuclear war. The only likely survivors: cockroaches and perhaps rats. Nuclear war is not a verifiable proposition; not a realistic or sane action, not a subject to be glibbed about. If the white flash occurs, no one will be around to laugh.

Blake Cross
Minneapolis

Is Runtz going to stay inside a cramped Oscar Mayer Wienerhock for weeks, eating nothing but hot dogs and drinking from a thermos of coffee he had with him at the time of the blast? I'd rather be vaporized.

What will Runtz do if all these bony survivors, armed with Usas and canned goods, survive? I'd banter those hot dogs, grab a gun, and make a run for it. All in all, a good case for peace.

Nora E. Stevens
Vandenberg Air Force Base, CA

Night Train

I'm complimented by the article "Into the Night" (July 1987) because I live in the night. TV is better, nobody comes to the door to sell you a microwave, the night is more mellow than the day, especially the smell of night rain. I dislike the thought of a 24-hour society—there goes the peace and serenity of the wee hours.

Hester Wooding
Blastown, NJ

Beau Monde

I'm a Peace Corps volunteer in Senegal involved in constructing a primary school classroom. Your direction has made it possible to furnish the school: 30 desks, a desk and chair for the teacher, one armchair, four windows, and a door. We hope to be ready to open the classroom for the 1987-1988 school year, which begins in October. Your gift is greater than you realize.

Leslie Welch
Mbour, Senegal

Editors note: Lois Miller Ruppe, director of the Peace Corps, conferred the honorarium we received for writing Julie's First Word to the project.

White Stuff

The address for the Tesla watch ("Star Tech" August 1987) is: E. L. F. Cocoon, International, Ltd. #94 1 Box 21, St. Charlesville, IL 62480. **DD**

PATENTLY ABSURD

CONTINUED FROM PAGE 12

lightened new age of higher knowing, we now have our healing and rejuvenating crystals. These of course make more sense. Not only are they compact enough to fit into a suit pocket or briefcase, they are obviously more powerful, as they are known to have been collecting and storing cosmic rays for thousands of years. Things change, people do not.

On the lighter side, we also see the development of that era with the unscientific approaches to personality and character analysis. In 1798 Franz Gall developed a method of determining character and mental ability by measuring the skull shape—phrenology was born.

In 1931 Henry Lavery capitalized on this. He invented the Psychograph, a three-part apparatus. The mechanism consisted of a base with a seal connecting a support column for the all-important measuring helix to a metal network of 32 adjustable foosles to read your skull's contours. The information was processed in the recording box, which printed out a precise individualized analysis of your mental, spiritual, and emotional faculties. To emphasize the Psychograph's remarkable qualifications, advertising for this service likened it to the marvels of radio, electric energy, hydro, and steam power.

Long past is the era of a jeweling salesman peddling thin bottles of cure. A great number of these medicinal elixirs contained alcohol, cocaine, or opium. This would explain the repeat business and positive testimonials. While they probably offered temporary relief, they would have aggravated some of the conditions they claimed to help—problems concerning the liver, kidneys, and bladder.

Other remedies from these dark ages boasted of all natural ingredients. Coming from the flourishing health food industry, it's apparent that people are still seeking natural alternatives to drugs. Shelves are lined with homeopathic herbs and flower derivatives reminiscent of Lydia's Pinkham's Vegetable Compound. These remedies are for both prevention and curing, or just for general fortification of the immune system. Certain all-natural liquid flower extracts, containing the natural preservative brandy, are touted as cures for psychological and personality quills—best when taken under the tongue, yet effective if merely carried on your person. Makes you wonder how much the Eighties will be contributing to the quackery archives.

The field of medical quackery is fun and fascinating. The FDA, which donated the initial collection to the St. Louis museum, has been instrumental in protecting the public from charlatans and their wares. It's no easy task to determine what's legitimate and what's quackery, especially when an item cannot be deemed dangerous and may even be helpful, if only to the patient's psyche. **DD**

GAMES

By Scot Morris

The answers to this month's Cross-McGraw-Hill Crossword Puzzle can all be found in the McGraw-Hill Encyclopedia of Science and Technology. In creating this puzzle, the compendium's editor in chief Sybil P. Parker incorporated many terms that appear only in the encyclopedia's latest edition. Your goal is to win your own set of the encyclopedia, worth \$1,000. For additional prizes and the official rules, see page 160.

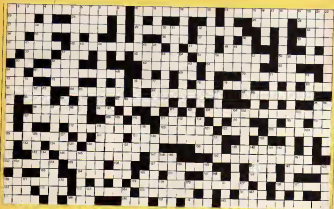
ACROSS

- 1 Study of fluid motion
- 10 Microwave source
- 14 Desiccification disease
- 23 Milk beverage
- 24 Asteroid
- 25 Intrinsic angular momentum
- 26 In _____ (original position)
- 27 *Lutereus morocyclogaivus* infection
- 29 $C_7H_7O_2N$ (amino acid)
- 32 Graduated tube
- 33 Radiation unit
- 34 Energy for the unconscious
- 35 _____ pain
- 36 Secale cornale
- 37 Op. research (abbr.)
- 39 White ice deposit
- 40 Steel wire in concrete
- 42 Ring having families of finite members
- 47 Single-branching chain (abbr.)
- 48 A coenzyme (abbr.)
- 50 Metallic element
- 51 Motion-producing mechanism
- 52 Distinguishes leptons and quarks
- 55 Growth of upper leaf surface
- 58 _____ effect
- 60 _____ R radar chart
- 61 *Felis domestica*
- 62 Atom with K meson in orbit
- 64 Tide associated with maximum diurnal in equilibrium
- 65 Symbol for 87 down
- 66 Time determined by planetary orbits (abbr.)
- 67 Group that includes chlorofluorocarbon
- 69 Elem. no. 62
- 70 Math function (x^2)
- 73 Charged electron
- 75 Three-armed
- 76 Access tunnel
- 78 Star designation (abbr.)
- 79 Hot Indian wind
- 80 Female gametes
- 81 Identical clipping
- 84 Ozone gas
- 86 Mimicry of distasteful species
- 88 Dynatron
- 89 Circuit with two input-signal ports
- 92 Aquaforte (acid)
- 94 Int. Syst. of Units
- 96 Sixth planet from sun
- 99 Rare earth elem.
- 103 Bonding of monomers
- 107 Solvent transport
- 108 Operating state
- 111 Largest aniferid
- 114 Microscope objective resolving power (abbr.)
- 115 Ratio of inductance to capacitance
- 116 Unit of luminance (abbr.)
- 117 A thermal detector
- 118 Dam on Paraná River
- 122 Invasor region
- 125 _____ Mors
- 128 Joint made by overlapping ends
- 129 Attached shabblers
- 135 Elem. no. 54
- 134 Glycine max. oil
- 136 Oriented reargrowth of potassium and sodium halophanes
- 138 Calculator entry notation (abbr.)
- 139 Parasitic filamentous nematode
- 143 Elem. no. 49
- 145 Linear operator defined on differentiable functions
- 147 Tree of genus *Taxus*
- 150 Order of Insecta reptiles

- 152 Vector representing spin 1/2
- 155 Increase signal power
- 156 Elem. no. 58
- 157 Self-similar geometrical object
- 160 Naturally occurring liquid hydrocarbon
- 161 The acid HNO_3
- 162 Elem. no. 52
- 164 Source of symbol α nucleus
- 165 Symbol for a noble gas
- 166 _____ go gauge
- 167 _____ ATP
- 169 Circuit for locking an oscillator in phase (abbr.)
- 170 Salamander larva
- 173 Neuronal system producing noradrenergic neurotransmission
- 176 Genus of tropical American trees
- 180 Mineral used for jewelry
- 181 Rock magnetization (abbr.)
- 182 Relating to main chamber of an engine
- 185 Kármán vortex _____
- 186 Unit of absorbed dose
- 188 Programming instruction for condition not met
- 190 A wing
- 192 Forward insect
- 191 Elem. no. 24
- 193 Satellite for communications/telemetry/telemetry (abbr.)
- 195 Fossil fuel production of magnetic field

DOWN

- 1 Native soil
- 2 Organic compound with adjacent positive and negative atoms
- 3 Standard cryptographic algorithm (abbr.)
- 4 Functional group of genes
- 5 Superorder of Aves
- 6 A rocket society (abbr.)
- 7 Effect of superimposed curves
- 8 Spectroscopy using inert gas ions (abbr.)
- 9 3-D sound pickup
- 10 Massive block of rock
- 11 Fish with elongate snout
- 12 Meshless set of connected circuit branches
- 13 Lacerating order
- 14 Wild margarine
- 15 Elem. no. 99
- 16 Relative of ribbonfish
- 17 3' 14159
- 18 Cancer-causing gene
- 19 Elem. no. 76
- 20 Dog Star
- 21 Unit composed of octa-cent bits
- 22 Sudden brightening of a star
- 28 Bed of family Todiidae
- 30 _____ (resistance) drop
- 31 Aramid polymer
- 32 _____ gas (boson-assisted)
- 38 Bound quarks with quench number beauty
- 41 Standard conditions (abbr.)
- 43 _____ 5 (memory switch)
- 44 Order subdivision of Cenozoic
- 45 Acheulean man made from glycerol
- 46 $C_{17}H_{17}CH_2COOH$ (abbr.)
- 49 Plug to cut internal thread
- 51 Headland
- 53 Ground radio navigation station
- 54 Ophthalmologic dispensing prism
- 56 Elem. no. 77
- 57 CCl_3COOH (abbr.)
- 58 Arrangement of flowering by reduced temperature
- 60 Helicopter-like light aircraft (abbr.)
- 61 Brain tube (abbr.)
- 63 0.01 meter (abbr.)
- 66 Prostaglandin family of compounds
- 68 _____ chan Tangle Mountain
- 71 Crystalline plutonic rock
- 72 _____ Newtonian fluid
- 74 _____ - Adrien
- 76 Air pump (syn. abbr.)
- 77 Wading bird
- 78 Joint of femur and hipbone
- 82 U.S.N. cat. system
- 83 A ripened cheese



- | | | | |
|--|---|---|---|
| 86 Strengthening muscle | 110 Solid organic material with no definite melting point | 139 Selection rules for beta decay | 162 Quantum number |
| 87 Gaseous element | 111 Form of isomerism | 140 Repeating sequence of computer instructions | 166 Dominant of symbiotic pair |
| 89 Female sheep | 112 Arbol transverse member | 141 Rotational movement of spiral | 168 Elem. no. 59 |
| 91 Conductors for carbon connection | 113 Clay vein in coal seams | 142 Elem. no. 49 | 170 Subdivision of geologic epoch |
| 93 2.5 cm | 118 Castic glycoside source | 144 Quantum of rotational motion in superfluid helium | 171 Spacecraft maneuvering system (abbr.) |
| 94 Unit of loudness | 119 Digestion of fibers by enzymes | 145 Unit of pressure | 172 Spacecraft for moon landing (abbr.) |
| 95 Noncoding gene segment | 121 Pharmaceutical standard (abbr.) | 146 Cytoplasmic system of vacuoles (abbr.) | 174 Discharge of electricity through gas |
| 97 Surface of a doughnut | 124 Data unit of three bits | 149 Displacement of radar target indication | 175 Neutral pseudoscalar meson |
| 98 Primary leaf vein | 126 Typical number for a sat | 151 Satellite of Jupiter | 176 Mining crop |
| 100 SAM model | 127 Colloidal solution | 153 Smallest unit of electronic picture image | 177 ——— Magnon |
| 101 Genus of Dinacoides | 130 Galaxy with small, explosive nucleus | 154 Backward (prefix) | 178 Brittle on cut tract |
| 102 Pinniped | 131 Yellow crystalline explosive (abbr.) | 156 Central of Earth | 179 Insecticide (abbr.) |
| 104 Unsaturated hydrocarbon with triple bond (abbr.) | 132 Order of tooth shells | 159 Unconsolidated calcareous silt | 183 Elem. no. 73 |
| 105 $C_2H_3(COOH)_2$ (acid) | 135 Type of infrared laser | | 184 Elem. no. 57 |
| 106 Calcium-oxidizing hormone (abbr.) | 136 More (prefix) | | 187 Process of varying amplitude (abbr.) |
| 107 Banded chalcidonic quartz | 137 Blood (prefix) | | |
| 109 Genus of try moths | | | |



LAST WORD

By Christopher Graybill

● *Serious inquiry into the essence of humor began with the slapstick work of Professor Ernst Pratt. In his autobiography, entitled Das Laughinstock, Pratt recounts the origin of his study of funny.* ●

In 1908 German physicist Wolfgang Pauli, discouraged by the complexity of his research work, "Physics is once again very fucked up, and for men it is so difficult I wish I were a film comedian or something like that."

Even though he had a quick wit and one of the funniest names in the history of physics, Pauli never fulfilled his dream of becoming a movie comic. But his comment underscores the important, often overlooked relationship between comedy and science.

Although comedy has fascinated scientists for centuries, serious inquiry into the essence of humor is a relatively recent. It began with the so-called slapstick studies of Professor Ernst Pratt (1844–1906) at the University of Heidelberg.

In his autobiography *Das Laughinstock*, Pratt recounts the original fall study of funny phenomena. A historic entry in his personal journal tells how he literally fell into his research.

"March 16, 1903—An intriguing incident occurred at the university today. I was walking down the stairs of the library with Zimmerman, my teaching assistant. Suddenly my foot slipped, and I tumbled all the way to the next landing.

Zimmerman laughed like a hyena. Yet when I got up and pushed him down the next flight of steps, he did not laugh. Strange! Most intriguing further!"

For the next several weeks Pratt and Zimmerman spent all their spare time falling down and observing each other's reactions. Based on their painful research they became convinced that comedy was a force that obeyed natural laws.

To test this hypothesis they began what are now considered to be classic experiments. During his lectures at the university Pratt would purposely fall off the podium. Invariably this drew a big laugh from the students, whose responses Zimmerman carefully recorded.

Quite by accident, they soon discovered that Pratt also screamed "Wilho-GORAM" as he fell. He got an even bigger laugh. Next the professor introduced variations, sometimes taking a dive in the pike position, sometimes in the tuck.

The researchers eventually determined the funniest of Pratt's falls was a one-and-a-half gainer with a full twist.

Eventually these were quantified in the famous formula, $F = F^2$. That is, the sum of the laugh equals the length of the fall times the screen acquired.

Unfortunately Pratt did not live long enough to explore the full implications of his formula. Obsessed with his work he died tragically while going for a really big laugh down the long marble staircase of the Heidelberg Opera House.

Pratt's work remained largely forgotten until 1938, when two French psychologists challenged his theories with a radical new hypothesis. They were fascinated by the fact that some people just cannot take anything seriously. After years of study they concluded that comedy is an

evolutionary response.

Their thesis was inspired by a case study of the notorious Marguerite G., a madcap Parisian heiress who loved to laugh. In fact, she laughed at life until the end. Her last words describe her addiction to the joy of life.

Marguerite G. was involved in a terrible automobile accident. On a whim, she had commissioned her chauffeur to circle the Arc de Triomphe at 100 kilometers per hour. As she lay mortally injured among the twisted metal of her limousine, she was heard to say, "En bien! Merci à Mercedes courbe!" which, roughly translated, is "Well, Maroon, that's the way the Mercedes Berls."

The kind of obsessive, joke-making the psychologists contended, was the result of a gag reflex, an autonomic reaction that was caused by a genetic defect.

In the 1930s another discipline made a major breakthrough in humor work when particle physicists began to suspect there was a subatomic component involved. Working in his laboratory in Milan, Italy, Rudolph Zeno found that some days he could not use his particle accelerator without snickering. Zeno was unable to explain this phenomenon, but did record it in his diary (later used as evidence by the prosecution of the competency hearing). Modern quantum theorists believe Zeno inadvertently bombarded himself with subatomic elements now identified as *asimovbits*.

Today medicine is on the cutting edge of humor research and rehabilitation. At the Danglewell Clinic on Long Island, specialists have devised therapies for laughing people like Zeno. The clinic's strength is crisis medicine. Last month a well-known comedian was rushed in by helicopter after he collapsed during his nightclub act in Atlantic City. Symptoms, tendency to release punch lines too soon. Diagnosis: premature-epiphany.

Emergency technicians contacted the patient to a laugh-track while they desperately tried to reestablish his sense of humor. Working in shifts, professional straight men led him up and down stairs. His limo was dangerously off and deliriously by the minute.

Finally, in a noble self-sacrifice, the founder of the clinic himself donated a few precious humor cells for an implant operation. The surgical team wasted amicably in the recovery room for the patient to come around.

"We've done everything for him we could, the chief surgeon laughed. "If this doesn't work, I'm ordering an EEG and an MRI at NYU and a checkup at Mayo."

The patient's eyelids fluttered briefly then opened. "Doc," he said faintly but right on cue, "I have a BUT hold the mayo 'til you pick the check-up." **DO**

Christopher Graybill is a freelance writer in Arlington, Virginia, whose favorite comedians are Linus Pauling and Morley Safer/poet.